

be suboptimal. For the sake of transparency the header of the legacy file is documented in the note element below:

Sravakabhumi

Based on the edition

Sravakabhumi, The First Chapter, Revised Sanskrit Text and Japanese Translation, ed. Sravakabhumi Study Group (The Institute for Comprehensive Studies of Buddhism, Taisho University), Tokyo 1998 (Taisho University Sogo Bukkyo Kenyujo, 4). = Sbh I

Sravakabhumi, The Second Chapter with Asamahita bhumih, Srutamayi bhumih, Cintamayi bhumih, Revised Sanskrit Text and Japanese Translation, ed. Sravakabhumi Study Group (The Institute for Comprehensive Studies of Buddhism, Taisho University), Tokyo 2007 (Taisho Daigaku Sogobukkyo Kenyujo, 18). = Sbh II

Input by Klaus Wille, Göttingen (Germany)

BOLD for references

Revisions:

- 2020-07-31: TEI encoding by mass conversion of GRETIL's Sanskrit corpus

Text

rin ba yin te / de ni sgrib pa zes bya'o //

rgyu gan dag gis yons su mya nan las 'da' ba'i chos can rnam s yons su
mya nan las ma 'das pa'i rgyu ni bzi po de dag yin no // de dag kyan gan
gi tshe sans rgyas 'byun ba dan dam pa'i chos nan pa dan rjes su
mthun pa'i gdams nag rjes su bstan pa rñed cin rgyu de dag kyan med par
gyur pa, de'i tshe na dge ba'i rtsa ba dag yons su smin cin rim gyis yons
su mya nan las 'da' bar yan 'gyur ro //

yons su mya nan las mi 'da' ba'i chos can rnam s ni nes pa'i tshogs la
gnas pa yin pas / de dag ni rkyen rñed kyan run ma rñed kyan run ste
/ rnam pa thams cad kyi thams cad du yons su mya nan las 'da' ba'i skal ba
med pa kho na yin no //

(i)-a-ii-4 ms.-, sh.-, w.*60-10, p.3b6, d.3b1, n.4b3, co.3b2, ch.396b7 de la
yons su mya nan las 'da' ba'i chos can rnam s kyi gan dag ma tshan
zin med la ñe bar ma gyur na yons su mya nan las mi 'da' ba'i rkyen
rnam s gan ze na / smras pa / rkyen gñis te / gñis gan ze na/ gtso bo
dan dman pa'o //

(i)-a-ii-4-a ms.-, sh.-, p.3b7, d.3b2, n.4b4, co.3b3, ch.396b10 rkyen gtso bo
gan ze na / smras pa / 'di lta ste / dam pa'i chos kyi dban du byas pa'i
gzan gyi sgra dan / nan gi tshul bzin yid la byed pa'o //

(i)-a-ii-4-b ms.-, sh.-, w.*60-28, p.3b8, d.3b2, n.4b5, co.3b3, ch.396b11 rkyen
dman pa gan ze na / smras pa / rkyen dman pa ni man ste / 'di lta ste /
atmasampat, parasampat, kusalo dharmacchandah, pravrajya,
silasamvarah, indriyasamvarah, bhojane matrajñata,
purvaratrapararatram, jagarikanuyogah, samprajanadviharita,

pravivekyam, nivarana-visuddhi, samadhisamnisrayas ca //

(i)-a-ii-4-b-(1) ms.2a11, sh.5-3, w.*60-33, p.4a2, d.3b4, n.4b6, co.3b5, ch.396b15 de la bdag gi 'byor pa gan ze na / mir gyur pa dan / yul dbus su skyes pa dan / indriyair avikalata, ayatanagatah prasadah, aparivrttakarmantata //

(i)-a-ii-4-b-(1)-i ms-2a11, sh.5-3, p.4a3, d.3b5, n.4b7, co.3b6, ch.396b17 tatra manusyatvam katamat / yathapihaikatyo manusyanam sabhagatayam pratyajato bhavati / purusas ca purusendriyena samanvagatah stris ca / idam ucyate manusyatvam //

(i)-a-ii-4-b-(1)-ii ms.2a1r, sh.5-8, p.4a4, d.3b5, n.5a1, co.3b6, ch.396b19 aryayatane pratyajatih katama / yathapihaikatyo madhyesu janapadesu pratyajato bhavati, purvavad yavad yatra gatih satpurusanam / iyam ucyate aryayatane pratyajatih //

(i)-a-ii-4-b-(1)-iii ms-2a21, sh.6-1, w.*60-33, p.4a5, d.3b6, n.5a2, co.4a1, ch.396b21 indriyair avikalata katama / yathapihaikatyo 'jado bhavaty anedaka iti vistarah / angapratyangavikalo va yadrupenangapratyangavaikalyena srotravaikalyadikena bhavyah kusalapaksasamudagamaya / idam ucyate indriyavaikalyam //

(i)-a-ii-4-b-(1)-iv ms.2a31, sh.6-6, p.4a7, d.3b7, n.5a3, co.4a2, ch.396b25 ayatanagatah prasadah katamah / yathapihaikatyaena tathagatapavedite dharmavinaye sraddha pratilabdha bhavati cetasah prasadah / ayam ucyate ayatanagatah prasadah / tatrayatanam tathagatapavedito dharmavinayah sarvesam laukikalokottaranam sukladharmanam utpattaye / ya punar atra sraddha tena purvangamenadhipatyena sa ayatanagatah prasadah / sarvaklesamalakalusyapanayanat //

(i)-a-ii-4-b-(1)-v ms.2a41, sh.6-13, w.*60-35, p.4b1, d.4a2, n.5a6, co.4a5, ch.396c2 aparivrttakarmantata katama/ yena pañcanam anantaryanam karmanam, tadyatha matrvadhat pitrvadhad arhadvadhat samghabhedat tathagatasyantike dustacittarudhirotpadad anyatamanyatamad anantaryam karma drsta eva dharme na krtam bhavati nadhyacaritam iyam ucyate 'parivrttakarmantateti / imani pañcanantaryani karmani krtopacitani drsta eva dharme parivartyabhavyo bhavati parinirvanayaryamargasyotpattaye / tasmad etani parivrttakarmantatety ucyate //

svayam evanena sa atmabhava ebhiih pañcabhir angaih sampadito bhavati / tasmad atmasampad ity ucyate //

(i)-a-ii-4-b-(2) ms.2a61, sh.7-1, w.*61-2, p.4b5, d.4a5, n.5b5, co.4b1, ch.396c9 parasampat katama / tadyatha buddhanam utpadah, saddharmadesana, desitanam dharmanam avasthanam, avasthitanam ca dharmanam anupravartanam, paratas ca pratyānukampa //

(i)-a-ii-4-b-(2)-i ms.2a6m, sh.7-4, p.4b6, d.4a6, n.5b3, co.4b2, ch.396c11 tatra buddhanam utpadah katamah / yathapihaikatyah sarvasattvesu

kalyanahitadhyasayam utpada prabhutair duskarasahasrair mahata ca
punyajñanasambharena [bskal pa grans med pa gsum gyis tha mahi lus
phyi ma]-atmabhavapratilambhe bodhimande nisadya, pañca nivaranani
prahaya, catursu smrtyupasthanesu supasthitacittah,
saptatrimasadbodhipaksyan dharman bhavayitvanuttaram
samyaksambodhim abhisambudhyate / ayam ucyate buddhanam utpadah /
atitanagatapratyutpannesv adhvasu evam eva [sans rgyas bcom ldan 'das
thams cad de kho na bzin du 'byun ba yin no //]

(i)-a-ii-4-b-(2)-ii ms-2a8l, sh.7-12, p.5a2, d.4b2, n.5b5, co.4b5, ch.396c18
saddharmadesana katama / ta evam buddha bhagavanto loka utpada tasyaiva
ca sravaka lokanukampam upadaya catvary aryasatyany arabhya
duhkhasamudayanirodhamargan dharmadesanam vartayanti, yad uta
sutragevyakarana gathanidanavanetanetivrttakajatakavaipulyadbhu
tadharmopadesan / iyam ucyate saddharmasya desana / sadbhir ayam dharmo
niryato desitah prasasto buddhais ca buddhasravakais ca / [de'i phyir
dam pa'i chos te / de bsad pa gan yin pa des ni dam pa'i chos ston pa zes
bya'o //]

(1)-a-ii-4-b-(2)-iii ms-2b1l, sh.7-17, p.5a6, d.4b5, n.6a2, co.5a1, ch.396c27
desitanam dharmanam avasthanam katamat / desite saddharme
pravartite dharmacakre yavac ca buddho bhagavan jivati tisthati ca
parinirvrte ca buddhe bhagavati yavata kalena pratipattir na hiyate
saddharmas ca nantardhiyate / idam ucyate saddharmasyavasthanam / [gnas
pa de yan don dam pa'i chos mnon sum du bya ba'i tshul gyis yin par rig par
bya'o //]

(i)-a-ii-4-b-(2)-iv ms.2b2l, sh.8-5, p.5a8, d.4b7, n.6a4, co.5a3, ch.397a1
avasthitanam dharmanam anupravartanam katamat / yat ta
evadhigantarah saddharmasya saddharmasaksatkriyayai bhavyam
pratibalatam jananam viditva yathadhigatam evanulomikim
avavadanusasanim anupravartayanti / idam ucyate 'vasthitanam
dharmanam anupravartanam //

(i)-a-ii-4-b-(2)-v ms.2b2r, sh.8-10, p.5b2, d.5a1, n.6a5, co.5a3, ch.397a4
paratah pratyankampa katama / para ucyante dayakadanapatayah te yani
tasyanulomikani jivitopakaranani taih pratyankampante, yaduta (sbh i
16) civarapindapatasayanasanaglanapratyayabhaisajyapariskarair,
iyam ucyate paratah pratyankampa //

(i)-a-ii-4-b-(3) ms.2b3m, sh.8-15, w.*61-8, p.5b4, d.5a2, n.6a5, co.5a6,
ch.397a7 kusalo dharmacchandah katamah / yathapihaikatyas tathagatasya
va tathagatasravakasya vantikad dharmam srutva sraddham
pratilabhate / sa tam pratilabhya, idam pratisamsiksate /
"sambadho grhvaso rajasam avasah / abhyavakasam pravrajya yan
nv aham sarvam kadatravargam dhanadhanyahiranyam cotsrjya
svakhyate dharmavinaye samyag evagarad anagarikam pravrajeyam,
pravrajitva ca pratipattya sampadayeyam" iti / ya eva samutpannas
chandah kusalesu dharmesu, ayam ucyate kusalo dharmacchandah //

(i)-a-ii-4-b-(4) ms.2b5l, sh.9-4, w.*66-10, p.5b8, d.5a5, n.6b2, co.5b2,
ch.397a14 pravrajya katama / ya tam eva kusalam dharmacchandam
adhipatim krtva jñapticaturthena va karmanopasampac
chramanerasilasamadanam va / iyam ucyate pravrajya //

(i)-a-ii-4-b-(5) ms.2b5m, sh.9-8, w.*61-12, p.6a1, d.5a6, n.6b5, co.5b3,
ch.397a16 silasamvarah katamah / sa tatha pravrajitah silavan
viharati, pratimoksasamvarasamvrtah, acaragocarasampannah,
anumatresv avadyesu bhayadarsi, samadaya siksate
siksapadesu / ayam ucyate silasamvarah //

(i)-a-ii-4-b-(6) ms.2b6l, sh.9-13, w.*61-20, p.6a3, d.5a7, n.6b5, co.5b5,
ch.397a19 indriyasamvarah katamah / sa tam eva silasamvaram
nisrityaraksitasmr̥tir bhavati nipakasmr̥tih
smr̥tyaraksitamanasah samavasthavacarakah / sa caksusa
rupani dr̥stva na nimittagrahi bhavati, nanuvyamjanagrahi,
yato 'dhikaranam asya papaka akusala dharmas cittam anusraveyuh,
tesam samvaraya (sbh i 18) pratipadyate, raksati caksurindriyam,
caksurindriyena samvaram apadyate / sa srotrena sabdan, ghranena
gandhan, jihvaya rasan, kayena sprastavyani, manasa dharman
vijñaya na nimittagrahi bhavati nanuvyamjanagrahi, yato 'dhikaranam
asya papaka akusala dharmas cittam anusraveyuh, tesam samvaraya
pratipadyate, raksati mana-indriyam, mana-indriyena samvaram apadyate
/ ayam ucyate indriyasamvarah //

(i)-a-ii-4-b-(7) ms.2b8m, sh.10-4, w.*62-7, p.6a8, d.5b4, n.7a2, co.6a2,
ch.397b1 bhojane matrajñata katama / sa tatha samvrtendriyah
pratisamkhyayaharam aharati, na darpartham na madartham na
mandanartham na vibhusanartham, yavad evasya kayasya sthitaye
yapanayai jighatsoparataye brahmacaryanugrahaya iti / pauranam ca
vedanam prahasyami, navam ca notpadayisyami / yatra ca me
bhavisyati balam ca sukham canavadyata ca sparsaviharata ca / iyam
ucyate bhojane matrajñata //

(i)-a-ii-4-b-(8) ms.3a1m, sh.10-11, w.*62-10, p.6b3, d.5b6, n.7a4, co.6a5,
ch.397b7 purvaratraparartram jagarikanuyogah katamah / sa tatha
bhojane matrajño diva cankramanisadyabhyam avaraniyebhyo
dharmebyas cittam parisodhayati / sa ratryah prathame yame
cankramanisadyabhyam avaraniyebhyo dharmebyas cittam parisodhya,
tato viharan nirgamyah bahir viharasya padau praksalya, daksinena
parsvena simhasayyam kalpayaty pade padam adhaya, alokasamjñi
smr̥tah samprajanann utthanasamjñam eva manasikurvan, sa ratryah
pascime yame laghu laghv eva prativibudhya, (sbh i 20)
cankramanisadyabhyam avaraniyebhyo dharmebyas cittam
parisodhayati. iyam ucyate purvaratraparartram jagarikanuyuktata //

(i)-a-ii-4-b-(9) ms.3a3m, sh.11-10, w.*62-34, p.6b7, d.6a3, n.7b1, co.6b2,
ch.397b16 samprajanadviharita katama / sa tatha jagarikanuyukto
'bhikramapratikrame samprajanadvihari bhavati, alokitavyavalokite

sammiñjitaprasarite samghaticivarapatradharane
'sitapitakhaditasvadite nidraklamavinodane gate sthite nisanne
sayite jagrte bhasite tusnimbhave samprajanadvihari
bhavati / iyam ucyate samprajanadviharita //

(i)-a-ii-4-b-(10) ms.3a4m, sh.12-4, w.*63-9, p.7a2, d.6a5, n.7b3, co.6b4,
ch.397b22 pravivekyam katamat / sa ebhir dharmaih parikarmabhumim
sodhayitva viviktani sayanasanany adhyavasaty aranyani
vrksamulani sunyagarani
parvatakandaragiriguhapalalapurjabhyavakasamasanavanaprasthanani
prantani sayanasanani / idam ucyate pravivekyam //

(i)-a-ii-4-b-(11) ms.3a5l, sh.13-1, w.*63-11, p.7a4, d.6a7, n.7b5, co.6b5,
ch.397b26 nivaranaśuddhiḥ katama / so 'ranyagato va
vrksamulagato va sunyagaragato va pañcabhyo nivaranebhyas
cittam visodhayati, kamaçchanda vyapadat styanamidhad
auddhatyakauḥkṛtyad vicikitsayah / sa ebhyo nivaranebhyas cittam
visodhya vinivaranam samadhikalyatayam avasthapayati / iyam ucyate
nivaranaśuddhiḥ //

(i)-a-ii-4-b-(12)-(i),(ii),(iii),(iv) ms.3a6l, sh.14-1, w.*63-16, p.7a6, d.6b2,
n.7b7, co.6b7, ch.397c2 samadhisamnisrayah katamah / sa pañca
nivaranaṇi prahaya cetasa upaklesakarani samklesakarani /

viviktam kamair viviktam papakair akusalair dharmaih savitarkam
savicaram vivekajam pritisukham prathamam dhyanam upasampadya
viharati /

sa vitarkavicaranam vyupasamad adhyatmasamprasadaç cetasa
ekotibhavad avitarkam avicaram samadhijam pritisukham dvitiam
dhyanam upasampadya viharati /

sa priter viragaḍ upeksako viharati smrtah samprajanan sukham ca
kayena pratisamvedayate yat tad aya acaksate "upeksakah
smrtiman sukhavihariti trtiam dhyanam upasampadya viharati /

sa sukhasya ca prahanad duhkhasya ca prahanat purvam eva ca
saumanasyadaurmanasyayor astamgamad aduhkhasukham
upeksasmrtiparisuddham caturtham dhyanam upasampadya viharati /
ayam ucyate samadhisamnisrayah //

(i)-a-ii' ms.3a8r, sh.15-10, w.'63-21, p.7b4, d.6b6, n.8a5, co.7a6, ch.397c11
so 'nayanapurvya-uttarottaran visistan visistataraṇ
visistataman pratyayan atmasampatpurvan
samadhisamnisrayaparyavasanaṇ samudanaayati / evam parisuddhe citte
paryavadata anamgaṇe vigatopakleṣe rjubhute karmanye sthite
animjyapapte, sacet catvary ayaṣatyany arabhya tesam
parijñayai prahanaya saksatkriyayai bhavanayai parato ghosam
avavadanusasaniṇ labhate, evam asau bhavyo bhavati pratibalas ca
yogavihitasya manaskarasyotpadaṇaya tatpurvikayas ca
samyagdrsteh, yaya catvary ayaṣatyany abhisamagaççhati, vimuktiṇ

ca paripurayati, nirupadhise ca nirvanadhatau parinirvati / tatra
ya samyagdarsanam upadaya vimuktiparipurih
nirupadhisesaparinirvanam cayam gotrasamudagamo veditavyah /
tatratmasampadam upadaya yavat samadhisamnirayo 'yam hinah
samudagamapratyayo veditavyah / tatra yas
catuhsatyadesanavavadadhipateyah parato ghoso yas ca yoniso
manaskarah, ayam pradhanah samudagamapratyayo veditavyah / idam
ucyate gotravayavasthanam //

(i)-a-iii ms.3b3r, sh.16-7, w.*63-36, p.8a4, d.7a5, n.8b4, co.7b5, ch.397c25
gotrasthasya pudgalasya katamani lingani / aha / yany
aparinirvanadharmakasya lingani tadviparyayena gotrasthasya pudgalasya
lingani veditavyani //

(i)-a-iii' ms.3b4m, sh.16-11, p.8a5, d.7a6, n.8b5, co.7b6, ch.397c27 kani
punar aparinirvanadharmakalingani yaih samanvagato
'parinirvanadharmakah pudgalah "aparinirvanadharmako 'yam" iti
vijñeyah / aha / bahuny aparinirvanadharmakalingani
pradesamatram tu nirdeksyami //

(i)-a-iil-a ms.3b5l, sh.16-15, p.8a7, d.7a7, n.8b6, co.7b7, ch.398a1
ihaparinirvanadharmakasya pudgalasyadita evalayatsna sarvena
sarvam sarvatha ca sarvabudhdhair asrayasamnivista
aprahanadharmini bhavaty anutpidya duragata
pragadhasamnivista / idam prathamam agotrasthasya pudgalasya
lingam //

(i)-a-iil-b ms.3b6l, sh.16-19, p.8b1, d.7b2, n.9a1, co.8a2, ch.398a6 punar
aparam agotrasthah pudgalah / anekaparyayena samsaradosan
vicitran prabhutams ca srutva, nirvanagunams
canekaparyayena vicitran prabhutams ca srutva, parittam api
prapañce samsare dosadarsanam adinavadarsanam samvegamatrakam
notpaditavan atitam adhvanam upadaya, notpadayisyaty anagatam
adhvanam upadaya, notpadayati vartamanam adhvanam upadaya,
parittakalamatrakam avaramatrakam nirvane trsnaksaye virage
nirodhe gunadarsanam anusamsadarsanam prasadamatrakam
atitanagatapratyutpannam adhvanam upadaya notpaditavan
notpadayisyati notpadayati / idam dvitiyam agotrastham lingam //

(i)-a-iil-c ms.3b7r, sh.17-9, p.8b4, d.7b5, n.9a4, co.8a6, ch.398a17 punar
aparam agotrasthah pudgalah / adita
evadhimatrenahrikyanapatrapyena samanvagato bhavati / yenayam
aghrnacittas casamkucitacittas ca prahrstacittas ca sarvam
papam adhyacarati / na ca kadacit tan nidanam vipratissari bhavati /
[gzi des tshe 'di'i zan zin dan bcas pa'i bdag ñid ñams pa kho na tsa
du mthon bar zad de /] idam trtiyam agotrastham lingam //

(i)-a-iil-d ms.4a1l, sh.17-14, p.8b7, d.7b6, n.9a5, co.8b1, ch.398a23 punar
aparam agotrasthah pudgalah / sarvakaraparipurne sphute yunkte citre
gamake duhkham varabhya samudayam va nirodham va margam va

saddharme desyamane na labhate cetasa avarjanamatrakam adhimuktimatrakam
ca / [spu zin zes byed pa'am / mchi ma bkrug ces byed pa thob par gyur pa
lta ci smos te /] atitanagatapratyutpannam adhvanam upadaya / idam
caturtham agotrastham lingam //

(i)-a-iil-e ms.4a2m, sh.18-7, p.9a2, d.8a1, n.9b1, co.8b3, ch.398b1 punar
aparam agotrasthah pudgalah / sacet kadacit karhicit svakhyate
dharmavinaye pravrajati, sa rajabhinirrito va, corabhinirrito va,
marto va bhayarto vajvikabhayabhito va, natmadamaya,
natmasamaya, natmaparinirvanaya, (sbh i 28) na sramanyaya, na
brahmanyaya, tatha pravrajito 'pi sardham grhasthapravrajitaih
sthitah, pranidhaya brahmacaryam carati, "devo va syam devanyataro
ve"ti, siksam va pratyakhyaya prahanaya varttate / duhsilo va
bhavaty antahputir avasrutah kasambakajatah
samkhasvarasamacarah, asramanah sramanapratijñah,
abrahmacari brahmacaripratijñah. atitanagatapratyutpannesv adhvasv
agotrasthasya pudgalasyaiva eva pravrajya veditavya / na
casiksakamasya pudgalasya pravrajyopasampadbhiksubhava / tad
anena paryayenanenabhisandhinarthato [rab tu byun ba ma yin gyi rab tu
byun ba'i rtags dan cha lugs 'dzin pa tsam gyis rab tu byun ba] iti
samkhyam gacchati / idam pañcamam agotrasthasya pudgalasya lingam //

(i)-a-iil-f ms.4a4m, sh.18-17, p.9b2, d.8a7, n.9b7, co.9a3, ch.398b18 punar
aparam agotrasthah pudgalah / yat kimcit kusalam karma karoti kayena
vaca manasa va, tat sarvam bhavabhiprayo va visistam
ayatipunarbhavam abhiprarthayamanah, bhogabhiprayo va visistam
bhogam abhiprarthayamano karoti / idam sasthan agotrasthasya pudgalasya
lingam //

evambhagiyani casya bahuni lingani samvidyante yaih samanvagato
'parinirvanadharmako 'parinirvanadharmaka iti samkhyam gacchati //

(i)-a-iv ms.4a5m, sh. 19-7, w.*64-6, p.9b5, d.8b3, n. 10a2, co.9a5, ch.398b25
tatra katame gotrasthah pudgalah / aha / asti gotrasthah pudgalah /
gotra eva sthito navatirno na niskrantah, gotrastho 'vatirno na
niskrantah, gotrastho 'vatirno niskrantah, mrdvindriyah,
madhyendriyah, tiksnendriyah, ragacaritah, (sbh i 30)
dvesacaritah, mohacaritah, aksanyopapannah, ksanyopapannah,
pramattah, apramattah, mithyapratipannah, amithyapratipannah
avrtah, anavrtah, dure, antike, paripakvas caparipakvas ca,
visuddhas cavisuddhas ca //

(i)-a-iv-a ms.(4a7l), sh.19-15, p.10a1, d.8b6, n.10a6, co.9b2, ch.398c4 tatra
katamo gotrasthah pudgalo gotra eva sthito navatirno na niskrantah /
yathapihaikatyah pudgalo lokottaradharmabijaih samanvagato bhavati / na
ca punar adyapi labhate satpurusasamsevam vagamya
saddharmasravanam va tathagatapravedite dharmavinaye sraddham, na
silam samadadati, na srutam udgrhnati, na tyagam brmhayati,
na drstim rjkaroti / ayam gotra eva sthito navatirno na

niskrantah //

(i)-a-iv-b ms.(4b11), sh.19-22, p.10a4, d.9a1, n.10b1, co.9b4, ch.398c11 katamo gotrastho 'vatirno na niskrantah / [snar bsad pa'i nag po'i phyogs las] viparyayena suklapaksena gotrasthas cavatirnas ca veditavyah / ayam tu viseso no tu labhi bhavaty aryamargasya tatphalasya ca klesavisamyogasya //

(i)-a-iv-c ms.4b1m, sh.20-4, p.10a6, d.9a2, n.10b2, co.9b5, ch.398c15 katamo gotrasthas cavatirnas ca niskrantas ca / etad evoktvayam viseso labhi bhavaty aryamargasya tatphalasya ca klesavisamyogasya //

(i)-a-iv-d ms.(4b21), sh.20-7, p.10a7, d.9a3, n.10b3, co.9b6, ch.398c17 tatra mrdvindriyah pudgalah katamah / yasya pudgalasya jñeye vastuny (sbh i 32) alambane 'tyartham dhandhavahinindriyani bhavanti mandavahini va srutamayena va cintamayena va bhavanamayena va manasikarena samprayuktani, yaduta sraddha viryam smrtih samadhih prajña va na samarthani na pratibalani dharmasya va prativedhayarthasya vasu ca prativedhaya tattvasya / ayam ucyate mrdvindriyah pudgalah //

(i)-a-iv-e ms.4b3l, sh.20-15, p.10b1, d.9a5, n.10b5, co.10a1, ch.398c23 tatra madhyendriyah katamah / yasya natyartham jñeye vastuny alambane dhandavahinindriyaniti sarvam purvavad vistarena vaktavyam / ayam ucyate madhyendriyah pudgalah //

(i)-a-iv-f ms.4b3m, sh.20-18, p.10b3, d.9a5, n.10b6, co.10a2, ch.398c26 tiksnendriyah pudgalah katamah / yasya pudgalasya jñeye vastuny alambane 'dhandhavahinindriyani bhavanty amandavahini, srutamayena va cintamayena va bhavanamayena va manasikarena samprayuktani, yaduta sraddha viryam smrtih samadhih prajña va saktani bhavanti dharmasya prativedhayarthasya vasu ca prativedhaya tattvasya / ayam ucyate tiksnendriyah pudgalah //

(i)-a-iv-g ms.4b4m, sh.21-6, p.10b5, d.9a7, n.11a1, co.10a4, ch.399a3 ragacaritah pudgalah katamah / yo ramjaniya alambane tivraragas ca bhavaty ayataragas ca / ayam ucyate ragacaritah pudgalah //

(i)-a-iv-h ms.4b5l, sh.21-6, p.10b7, d.9b1, n.11a2, co.10a5, ch.399a3 dvesacaritah pudgalah katamah / yah dusaniye pratighasthaniya alambane (sbh i 34) tivradvesas ca bhavaty ayatadvesas ca / ayam ucyate dvesacaritah pudgalah //

(i)-a-iv-i ms.4b5m, sh.21-12, p.10b7, d.9b2, n.11a2, co.10a6, ch.399a8 mohacaritah pudgalah katamah / yo jñeye vastuni tivramohas ca bhavaty ayatamohas ca / ayam ucyate mohacaritah pudgalah //

(i)-a-iv-j,k,l,m,n,o,p,q ms.4b5r, sh.21-15, p.10b8, d.9b3, n.11a2, co.10a7, ch.399a11 aksanyopapannapramattamithyapratipannavrtah purvavad veditavyah / tadviparyayena ksanyopapannapramattamithyapratipannavrtah veditavyah //

(i)-a-iv-r-(1),-(2) ms.4b6m, sh.21-18, p.11a2, d.9b4, n.11a3, co.10b1,

ch.399a14 dure pudgalah katamah / asti pudgalah kaladurataya
nirvanasya dure, asti prayogadurataya /

tatra katamah kaladurataya dure / anakair jatisatair anakair
jatisahasrair anakair jatisatasahasrais tatah pascad bhavyo [gdod rkyen
rñed nas yons su mya nan las 'da' ba'i skal pa yod par 'gyur ro /]

katamah prayogadurataya dure / pudgalo gotra eva kevale sthito bhavati
navatirnah, sa bhavyo bhavaty asu pratyayalabhaya parinirvanaya /
sa nirvanayanarabdhaprayogatvat prayogadurataya dure na
kaladurataya / ayam ucyate dure pudgalah //

(1)-a-iv-s-(1),-(2) ms.4b7r, sh.22-7, p.11a7, d.9b7, n.11b1, co.10b4, ch.399a25
asanne pudgalah katamah / gan zag dus thag ñe bas mya nan las 'da' ba
(sbh i 36) thag ñe ba yan yod do // sbyor ba thag ñe bas mya nan las
'da' ba thag ñe ba yan yod do //

de la dus thag ñe bas mya nan las 'da' ba thag ñe ba gan ze na / lus
dan gnas kyi dnos po tha ma la gnas sin de lus de ñid kyi yons su
mya nan las 'da' bar byed pa dan / skad cig de la bar chad med par ñon
mons pa spon pa mnon sum du byed pa gan yin pa ste / de ni dus thag ñe
bas mya nan las 'da' ba thag ñe ba yin no //

sbyor ba thag ñe bas mya nan las 'da' ba thag ñe ba gan ze na / de ni
rigs la gnas sin zugs pa gan yin pa ste / de dag gcig tu bsdu pa ni
gan zag thag ñe ba zes bya'o //

(i)-a-iv-t ms.-, sh.-, p.11b2, d.10a3, n.11b4, co.10b7, ch.399b5 aparipakvah
pudgalah katamah / gan zag gan la gnas nas yons su mya nan las 'da'
ba dan yan dag pa ñid du nes pa la 'jug par 'gyur ba'i tha ma'i lus phyi
ma ma thob pa gan yin pa ste / ayam ucyate 'paripakvah pudgalah //

(i)-a-iv-u ms.-, sh.-, p.11b3, d.10a4, n.11b5, co.11a1, ch.399b8 paripakvah
pudgalah katamah / gan zag gan la gnas nas yons su mya nan las 'da'
ba dan yan dag pa ñid du nes pa la 'jug par 'gyur ba'i tha ma'i lus phyi
ma thob pa gan yin pa ste / ayam ucyate paripakvah pudgalah //

(i)-a-iv-v ms.-,sh.-,p.11b4, d.10a4, n.11b6, co.11a2, ch.399b11 avisuddhah
pudgalah katamah / gan zag 'phags pa'i lam ma bskyed cin, de'i 'bras bu
ñon mons pa dan bral ba mnon sum du ma byas pa gan yin pa ste / ayam
ucyate 'visuddhah pudgalah //

(i)-a-iv-w ms.-,sh.-,p.11b5, d.10a5, n.11b6, co.11a3, ch.399b13 l
visuddhah pudgalah katamah / de las bzlog pa yin par rig par bya'o //

de dag ni rigs la gnas pa'i gan zag rnam ses bya ste / 'di lta ste / ma
zugs pa rnam gzug par bya ba dan / yons su ma smin par rnam yons su
smin par (sbh i 38) bya ba dan / rnam par ma dag pa rnam rnam par dag par
bya ba gan dag gi don du sans rgyas bcom ldan 'das rnam 'jig rten du
byun zin / chos kyi 'khor lo dag bskor bar mdzad pa dan / bslab pa'i
gzi rnam 'cha' bar mdzad pa dag yin no //

(bar gyi sdom ni /

ran bzin dan ni de rnams gzag // rtags rnams dan ni gan zag dag //

de dag thams cad mdor bsdu te // rigs kyi sar ni ses par bya //)

ñan thos kyi sa las rigs kyi sa rdzogs so // //

(i)-b ms.-, sh.-, w.*65-1, p.12a1, d.10b1, n.12a2, co.11a6, ch.399b19 [de la 'jug pa'i sa gan ze na / smras pa / yas cayam avatarasya svabhavo yac ca vyavasthanam yani cemanay avatirnanam lingani ye ceme 'vatirnah pudgalas tat sarvam abhisamksipyavatarabhumir ity ucyate //

(i)-b-i ms.-, sh.-, p.12a2, d.10b2, n.12a3, co.11a7, ch.399b27 de la 'jug pa'i ran bzin gan ze na / 'di la rigs la gnas pa'i gan zag mya nan las 'da' ba'i sa bon gyi chos dan ldan pa de ni / gan gi tshe sans rgyas 'byun ba yod cin yul dbus kyi mi rkun ma ma yin pa dag dan kla klo ma yin pa rnams su rgyas par sna ma bzin du skyes par gyur na / dan po kho nar sans rgyas rnams dan sans rgyas kyi ñan thos rnams la blta ba dan drun du 'gro ba dan bsñen bkur bya ba rñed par 'gyur zin / de dag las chos thos nas dan por dad pa thob pa dan tshul khrims yan dag par len pa dan thos pa 'dzin pa dan gton ba spel ba dan lta ba sbyon bar byed do //

de'i 'og tu chos yan dag par blans pa'i rgyu de dan rkyen des / lus zig cin tshe de yan dag par 'das nas kyan / rnam par smin pa'i skye mched drug gis zin pa'i dban po khyad par du 'phags pa dag 'thob par 'gyur zin / de'i de dag kyan dad pa sin tu mchog rnams dan sin tu gtso bo dag skye ba'i rten du 'gyur ba dan / tshul khrims yan dag par blans pa dan thos pa gzun ba dan gton ba spel ba dan lta ba sbyans pa sin tu mchog dan gtso bo dan dam par gyur pa dag gi rten du gyur par yan 'gyur ro // dad pa la sogs pa'i chos sin tu mchog dan gtso bo dan dam par gyur pa gan dag yin pa de dag kyan yan rnam par smin pa gzan gyi rten du 'gyur zin / rnam par smin pa de yan 'jig rten las 'das pa'i chos dan rjes su mthun pa'i dge ba gzan dag gi rten du 'gyur te /

de ltar gcig gi rgyu dan rten du gcig gyur pa'i sbyin pa'i stobs bskyed pas / gon nas gon du gan la gnas na / yons su mya nan las 'da' ba dan yan dag pa ñid du nes pa la 'jug par 'gyur ba'i tha ma'i lus phyi ma thob pa'i bar gyi skye ba khyad par can du 'gro ba gan yin pa de ni 'jug pa zes bya'o //

de ci'i phyir ze na / de de'i tshe na / mya nan las 'da' ba thob par bya ba dan (sbh i 42) mya nan las 'da' ba 'gro bar bya ba dan rim gyis 'gro bar bya ba dan sin tu mthar thug par bya ba'i phyir lam gan yin pa dan lam sran gan yin pa dan sgrub pa gan yin pa der zugs pa dan yan dag par zugs pa dan rab tu zugs pa yin pas na / de'i phyir zugs pa zes bya ste / de ni 'jug pa'i ran bzin zes bya'o //

(i)-b-ii ms.-, sh.-, p.12b5, d.11a3, n.12b5, co.12a2 ch.399c17 'jug pa'i rnam

par gzag pa gan ze na / rigs yod pa dan / 'jug pa yod pa dan / yons
su smin par byed pa ñid yod pa dan / yons su smin pa yod pa ste / zugs pa
kho na yin la yons su smin par byed pa ñid kyan ma yin yons su smin pa
yan ma yin pa yan yod do / zugs pa yan yin yons su smin par byed pa
ñid kyan yin la yons su smin pa ma yin pa yan yod do / zugs pa yan
yin yons su smin pa yan yin la yons su smin par byed pa ñid ma yin pa
yan yod do / zugs pa yan ma yin yons su smin par byed pa ñid kyan ma
yin yons su smin pa yan ma yin pa yan yod do //

(i)-b-ii-1 ms.-, sh.-, p.12b8, d.11a5, n.12b7, co.12a4, ch.399c21 de la rigs
gan ze na / smras pa / sna ma bzin no //

(i)-b-ii-2 ms.-, sh.-, p.13a1, d.11a5, n.12b7, co.12a5, ch.399c22 de la zugs
pa gan ze na / rigs la gnas pa'i gan zag gis snon de bzin gsegs pas
gsuns pa'i chos 'dul ba la dad pa ma thob pa las / dan por thob par gyur
cin tshul khirms yan dag par len pa dan thos pa 'dzin pa dan gton ba
spel ba dan lta ba sbyon bar byed pa gan yin pa ste / de ni zugs pa zes
bya'o //

(i)-b-ii-3 ms.-, sh.-, p.13a2, d.11a6, n.13a1, co.12a6, ch.399c24 yons su
smin par byed pa ñid gan ze na / de ltar zugs pa'i gan zag de ñid gan
la gnas na / yons su mya nan las 'da' ba dan yan dag pa ñid du nes
pa la 'jug par 'gyur ba'i tha ma'i lus phyi ma thob pa ma gtogs pa / zugs pa'i
gon yan chad nas skye ba gon nas gon ma dag tu dban po sin tu mchog
dan gtso bo dan dam pa dan sin tu khyad par du 'phags pa dag yan dag
par sgrub par (sbh i 44) byed pa gan yin pa ste / de ni yons su smin par
byed pa ñid ces bya'o //

(i)-b-ii-4 ms.-, sh.-, p.1335, d. 11 b 1, n. 13a3, co.12b1, ch.399c29 de la
yons su smin pa gan ze na / des gan la gnas na / yons su mya nan las
'da' ba dan yan dag pa ñid du nes pa la 'jug par 'gyur ba'i tha ma'i lus
phyi ma thob par gyur pa gan yin pa ste / de ni yons su smin pa zes bya'o
//

(i)-b-ii-5 ms.-, sh.-, p.13a6, d.11b2, n.13a4, co.12b2, ch.400a3 de la zugs pa
kho na yin la yons su smin par byed pa ñid kyan ma yin yons su smin pa
yan ma yin pa gan ze na / de bzin gsegs pas gsuns pa'i chos 'dul ba la
dan por dad pa dan lta ba sbyon bar byed pa'i bar ni thob par gyur la /
de'i gon du ni skye ba gcig tsam yan mnon par bsgrub par mi byed pa gan
yin pa ste / de ni zugs pa kho na yin la yons su smin par byed pa ñid
kyan ma yin yons su smin pa yan nia yin pa zes bya'o //

(i)-b-ii-6 ms.-, sh.-, p.13a8, d.11b3, n.13a6, co.12b4, ch.400a6 de la zugs pa
yan yin yons su smin par byed pa ñid kyan yin la yons su smin pa ma
yin pa gan ze na / de bzin gsegs pas gsuns pa'i chos 'dul ba la dan
por dad pa dan lta ba sbyon bar byed pa'i bar yan thob par gyur la / de'i
gon du skye ba gcig gam gñis sam rab tu man po dag kyan mnon par sgrub
par byed mod kyi / gan la gnas na / yons su mya nan las 'da' ba dan
yan dag pa ñid du nes pa la 'jug par 'gyur ba'i tha ma'i lus phyi ma ma
thob pa gan yin pa ste / de ni zugs pa yan yin yons su smin par byed pa

ñid kyan yin la yons su smin pa ma yin pa zes bya'o //

(i)-b-ii-7 ms.-, sh.-, p.13b4, d.11b6, n.13b1, co.12b7, ch.400a12 de la zugs pa yan yin yons su smin pa yan yin la yons su smin par byed pa ñid ma yin pa gan ze na / 'di lta ste / de lta zugs pa'i gan zag de ñid kyis (sbh i 46) gan la gnas na / yons su mya nan las 'da' ba dan yan dag pa ñid du nes pa la 'jug par 'gyur ba'i tha ma'i lus kyi phyi ma thob cin rñed par gyur pa gan yin pa ste / de ni zugs pa yan yin / yons su smin pa yan yin la / yons su smin par byed pa ñid ma yin pa zes bya'o //

(i)-b-ii-8 ms.6a11, sh.-, p.13b6, d.11b7, n.13b3, co.13a1, ch.400a19 tatra katamo navatirno na paripacyamano na paripakvah. ['di lta ste / yons su mya nan las 'da' ba'i chos can gyi gan zag rigs kho na la gnas la] navatirnah, ayam ucyate naivavatirnah pudgalo na paripacyamano na paripakvah /

api tu bhavya eva so 'vataraya paripakaya / asti punah pudgalo yo 'bhavya evavataraya paripakaya va, tad yatha gotravirahito 'parinirvanadharmako yah pudgalah, ayam atyantad evabhavyo 'vataraya paripakaya va, kim punah parinirvanaya bhavyo bhavisyati //

(i)-b-ii-9 ms.6a21/13b7m, sh.25-3, w.* 65-6, p.14a3, d.12a4, n.13b7, co.13a5, ch.400a23 tatra sarvesam eva pudgalanam sadbhiih sthanaih samgraho bhavati / katamaih) sadbhiih / bhavyo mrdokusalamulasamanvagato madhyakusalamulasamanvagato 'dhimatrakusalamulasamanvagato nisthaprayogiko nisthagatas ca //

(i)-b-ii-9-a ms.13b7r, sh.25-7, p.14a4, d.12a5, n.14a1, co.13a6, ch.400a28 tatra katamo bhavya eva pudgalah / yo gotrastho na cadyapi tatprathamatas tathagatapavedite dharmavinaye sraddham pratilabhate (sbh i 48) yavad drstim rjukaroti / ayam ucyate bhavya eva pudgalah //

(i)-b-ii-9-b ms.14a11, sh.25-4, p.14a6, d.12a6, n.14a2, co.13a7, ch.400b2 tatra katamo mrdokusalamulasamanvagatah / yo gotrasthas tena tathagatapavedite dharmavinaye tatprathamatah sraddha pratilabdha bhavati yavad drstir rjukrta / ayam ucyate mrdokusalamulasamanvagatah pudgalah //

(i)-b-ii-9-c ms.14a1r, sh.26-1, p.14a7, d.12a7, n.14a3, co.13b1, ch.400b6 tatra katamo madhyakusalamulasamanvagatah / yo gotrasthah pudgalas tatprathamatas tathagatapavedite dharmavinaye sraddham pratilabhya yavad drstim rjum krtva, tatah parenaikam va dve va sambahulani va janmany abhinirvartayati visesaya paraiti / no caramam atmabhavam pratilabhate, yatra sthitah parinirvati samyaktvam ca nyamam avakramati / ayam ucyate madhyakusalamulasamanvagatahpudgalah //

(i)-b-ii-9-d ms.14a2l, sh.26-6, p.14b2, d.12b3, n.14a6, co.13b3, ch.400b12 tatra katamo 'dhimatrakusalamulasamanvagatah pudgalah / yah pudgalo visesaya paraiti sa caramam atmabhavam pratilabhate / yatra sthitah parinirvati samyaktvam ca nyamam avakramati / ayam ucyate

'dhimatrakusalamulasamanvagatah pudgalah //

(i)-b-ii-9-e ms.14a31, sh.26-9, p.14b3, d.12b3, n.14a7, co.13b5, ch.400b16
tatra katamo nisthaprayogikah pudgalah / yah pudgalas caramam
atmabhavam pratilabhya sravaksayaya samyagavadanusasanim
saddharmasravanam va pratilabhya samyag eva prayujyate, na cadyapi
sarvena sarvam sarvatha pratipadyata sravaksayam anuprapnoti, na
nistham gacchati / ayam ucyate nisthaprayogikah pudgalah //

(i)-b-ii-9-f ms.14a41, sh.26-15, p.14b6, d.12b5, n.14b2, co.13b7, ch.400b20
tatra nisthagatah pudgalah katamah / yah samyagavoditah
samyaganusisto yadutasravaksayaya, tatha tatha pratipadyate / yat
sarvena sarvam sarvathasravaksayam anuprapnoti, krtakrtyo bhavati
paramasitibhavapraptah / ayam ucyate nisthagatah pudgalah //

(i)-b-ii-9' ms.14a51, sh.26-20, w.*65-14, p.14b8, d.12b6, n.14b6, co.14a2,
ch.400b25 tatra bhavyajatiyah pudgalo gotram nisritya gotram
pratisthaya mrduni kusalamulani pratilabhate, avatirnas ca
bhavati / so 'vatirno mrduni kusalamulani nisritya pratisthaya
madhyani kusalamulani pratilabhate, tais catmanam paripacayati / sa
tatha paripacyamano madhyani kusalamulani nisritya
pratisthayadhimatrani kusalamulani pratilabhate, paripakvas ca
bhavati / so 'dhimatrakusalamulahetusamudagatenatmabhavapratilambhena
yada sambharañ ca samudanayati, cittaikagratañ ca sprasati,
samyaktvañ ca nyamam avakramati, srotaapattiphalam va
sakrdagamiphalam vanagamiphalam va saksatkaroti / no tv
agraphalam arhattvam saksatkaroti / tada nisthaprayogika ity ucyate
/ yada tu sarvaklesaprahanam arhattvam saksatkaroti, tada
nisthagato bhavati /

saisadimadhyaparyavasana sarvasravakacarya sadbhih
pudgalavyavasthanaih samdarsita bhavati / tatra gotrenadih
sravakacaryayah (sbh i 52) samdarsitah / nisthaya
paryavasana / tadanyena madhyam samdarsitam //

(i)-b-ii-10 ms.14a81, sh.27-2, p.15a7, d.13a4, n.15a2, co.14a7, ch.400c12
tatravatirnanam pudgalanam kim parimananiyatas tulyas ca
sarvesam kalo bhavati parinirvanaya, aho vid aparimananiyato
'tulyaniscayah sarvesam kalo bhavati parinirvanaya / aha /
naisam parimananiyatah kalo napi ca tulyah sarvesam
parinirvanaya / api tu yathayogam esam yathapratyayalabham
parinirvanam veditavyam / kesamcic cirena, kesamcin
naticirena, kesamcit punah ksipram eva parinirvanam bhavati /
api tu yo gotrasthah pudgalah sarvah ksipram parinirvati, so
'vasyam trini janmany abhinirvartayati / ekasmin avatarati, ekasmin
paripacyate, ekasmin janmani paripakvo bhavati, tatraiva ca parinirvati / no
cet parinirvati so 'vasyam saikshah kalam karoti / parañ ca
saptabhavan abhinirvartayati / idam ucyate 'vataravyavasthanam //

(i)-b-iii-1 ms.14b2r, sh.28-14, w.*66-8, p.15b5, d.13b2, n.15a7, co.14b5,

ch.400c24 avatirnasya pudgalasya katamani lingani / iha gotrasthah
pudgalo 'vatirnamatra eva yada janmantaraparivartenapi
smrtisampramosam pratilabhate / svasastari dharmavinaye va sati,
samvidyamane 'pi durakhyate dharmavinaye svakhyate 'py anekaparyayena
durakhyatasya dharmavinayasya varnam stutim anusamsam srutva
navatarati, na pravrajati / pravrajito 'py avatirno laghu laghv eva
pratyudavartate / prakrtyaiva casya tatarocakah samtisthate /
madhuni jatasyeva ca pranakasya sukte praksiptasya, kamopabhogino va
kardame syandanikayam praksiptasya, yathapi tat purvakenaiva
hetubaladhanena // svakhyatasya va punar dharmavinayasya naiva
varnastutim anusamsam srnoti va / alpamatram avaramatram va
srutva, asrutva va, (sbh i 54) laghu laghv evavatarati pravrajati va /
tatha pravrajitas cavatirno na pratyudavartate / prakrtyaiva casya
tatra rucih samtisthate / madhupranakasyeva madhuni, kamopabhogino
va pranitayam kamacaryayam / yathapi tat purvakenaiva
hetubaladhanena / idam prathamam avatirnasya pudgalasya lingam //

(i)-b-iil-2 ms.14b5r, sh.29-14, w.*66-12, p.16a4, d.13b7, n.15b6, co.15a5,
ch.401a11 punar aparam avatirnah pudgalo na ca tavad visamyukto bhavaty
apayaksanagamaniyaih klesaih, na ca punar aksanesupapadyate
/ avatirnam ca pudgalam sandhayoktam bhagavata /

samyagdrstir adhimatra laukiki yasya vidyate /
api jatisahasrani nasau gacchati durgatim //

sa punar yadadhimatresu kusalamulesu pravisto bhavaty anupurvena
paripakagamaniyesu tada naksanesupapadyate, na tv anyesu /
idam dvitiyam avatirnasya pudgalasya lingam //

(i)-b-iil-3 ms.14b7l, sh.30-3, p.16a8, d.14a3, n.16a2, co.14a7, ch.401a18 punar
aparam avatirnapudgalo buddhasya va dharmasya va samghasya va gunañ
chrutva, anusmrtya va labhate cetasah prasadam udaram kusalam
naiskramyopasamhitam, bhuyo bhuyas tenalambanena
prasadadravacittataya asruprapatan romamcams ca pratilabhate /
idam tritiam avatirnasya pudgalasya lingam //

(i)-b-iil-4 ms.14b8l, sh.30-9, p.16b2, d.14a4, n.16a3, co.15b2, ch.401a22 punar
aparam avatirnah pudgalah prakrtyaiva tivrena hrivyapatrapyena
samanvagato bhavati, yaduta sarvasavadyasthanasamudacaresu / idam
caturtham avatirnasya pudgalasya lingam //

(i)-b-iil-5 ms.15a1l, sh.30-13, p.16b3, d.14a5, n.16a4, co.15b3, ch.401a26
punar aparam avatirnah pudgalah chandiko bhavati / tivracchanda uddese
(sbh i 56) svadhyaye pariprecchayam yoge manasikare,
kimkusalagavesi ca bhavati / idam pañcamam avatirnasya pudgalasya
lingam //

(i)-b-iil-6 ms.15a1m, sh.30-17, p.16b4, d.14a6, n.16a5, co.15b4, ch.401a29
punar aparam avatirnah pudgalah sarvakarmantesv anavadyesu
sarvasamadanesu kusalapaksaprayogesu drdharambhas ca bhavati

sthirarambhas ca niscitarambhas ca, yaduta samagamaya / idam
sastham avatirnasya pudgalasya lingam //

(i)-b-iil-7 ms.15a2l, sh.31-1, p.16b6, d.14a7, n.16a6, co.15b6, ch.401b4 punar
aparam avatirnah pudgalo mandarajaskajatiyo bhavati, mandamandam
klesaparyavasthanam utpadayati na ca punah prabandham sthapayati,
asathas ca bhavaty amayavi nihatamadanahamkaro
gunabhinivisto dosadvesta / idam saptamam avatirnasya
pudgalasya lingam //

(i)-b-iil-8 ms.15a3l, sh.31-6, p.16b8, d.14b2, n.16b1, co.15b7, ch.401b8 punar
aparam avatirnah pudgalo 'samlinacitto bhavaty udaresv adhigamyesu
sthanesu natmanam paribhavati, napratibalatayam avasthapayati,
adhimuktibahulo bhavati / idam astamam avatirnasya pudgalasya lingam
//

imany evambhagiyani prabhutany avatirnanam pudgalanam
lingani veditavyani yesam etat pradesamatram akhyatam //

punar etani lingani mrdokusalamulasthasyavatirnasya mrduni
bhavanti, sacchidrany anirantarany aparisuddhani /
madhyakusalamulasthitasya madhyani /
adhimatrakusalamulasthitasyadhimatrani, nischidrani nirantarani
parisuddhani / imany ucyante "avatirnasya pudgalasya lingani" yair
lingaih samanvagato 'vatirno 'vatirna iti samkhyam gacchati /
tani punar etani gotrasthanam avatirnanam ca pudgalanam
anumanikani lingani (sbh i 58) veditavyani / buddha eva tu
bhagavantah paramaparamipraptas ca sravakas tayinas tatra
pratyaksadarsinah, suvisuddhena jñanadarsanena pratyanyubhavanti,
yaduta gotram cavataram ca //

(i)-b-iv ms.15a6l, sh.32-3, w.*66-18, p.17a7, d.14b7, n.16b6, co.16a6,
ch.401b26 avatirnah pudgalah katame / asty avatirnah pudgalo
'vatirna eva na paripacyamano na paripakvo na niskrantah, asti
paripacyamano na paripakvo na niskrantah, asti paripakvo na
niskrantah, asti niskranto na paripakvah / esam ca purvavad
vibhago veditavyah // ye 'pi tadanye mrdvindriyadayah pudgalah
gotrabhumau nirdista / tesam ihapi yathayogam vibhago
veditavyah //

tatra yas cayam avatarasya svabhavo yac ca vyavasthanam yani cemony
avatirnanam lingani ye ceme 'vatirnah pudgalas tat sarvam
abhisamksipyā"avatarabhumir" ity ucyate //

uddanam /

svabhavas tadvyavasthanam lingam pudgala eva ca /
avatarabhumir vijñeya sarvam etat samasatah //

sravakabhumav avatarabhumih samapta //

(i)-c ms.15b1m, sh.33-1, w.*66-25, p.17b4, d.15a4, n.17a3, co.16b4, ch.401c11

naiskrabyabhumiḥ katama / aha / yac ca laukikena margena
vairagyagamanam, yac ca lokottarena margena vairagyagamanam, yas ca
tayoh sambharah, tad ekadhyam abhisamskipya naiskrabyabhumiḥ ity
ucyate //

(i)-c-i ms.15b2l, sh.35-7, w.*66-33, p.17b6, d.15a5, n.17a4, co.16b5, ch.401c18
laukikena margena vairagyagamanam katamat / yathapihaikatyah
kamadhataḥ audarikadarsi bhavati / prathama eva sa samapattyupapattike
dhyane vivekaje pritisukhe santadarsi bhavati / sa tathadarsi
tadbahulavihari san kamavairagyam anuprapnoti, prathamam ca dhyanam
samapadyate / evam prathamadhyanaḥ urdhvam sarvasv adharimasu
bhumiḥ audarikadarsi bhavati, sarvasu coparimasu bhumiḥ
santadarsi, sa tathadarsi tadbahulavihari samano yavad
akiñcanyayatanad vairagyam anuprapnoti
naivasamjñanasamjñayatanam ca samapadyate / idam ucyate laukikena
margena vairagyagamanam, nasty ata uttari nato bhuyah //

(i)-c-ii ms.15b3r, sh.36-2, w.*67-25, p.18a2, d.15b1, n.17a7, co.17a2, ch.402a2
lokottarena margena vairagyagamanam katamat / yathapihaikatyah
satpurusanam darsi, aryadharmesu kovidah, ['phag pa'i chos rnam
la bzo ba la la], dukkham va dukkhato yathabhutam prajanati,
samudayam va samudayataḥ, nirodham va nirodhataḥ, margam va
margataḥ, saiksenā jñanadarsanena samanvagataḥ / tatas cottari
margam bhavayams traidhatukebhyo darsanabhavanaprahataḥ vyebhyo
dharmebhyaḥ atmanam visamyojayati, vimocayaty evam casau
traidhatukasamatikranto bhavati / idam ucyate lokottarena margena
vairagyagamanam //

(i)-c-iii ms.15b5m/12a1m, sh.36-11, w.*68-1, p.18a6, d.15b4, n.17b3, co.17a5,
ch.402a10 tatra sambharah katamah / tadyatha, atmasamprat,
parasamprat, kusalo dharmacchandaḥ, silasamvarah,
indriyasamvarah, bhojane matrajñata, purvaratrapararatram
jagarikanuyuktata, samprajanadviharita, kalyanamitrata,
saddharmasravanacintana, anantarayah, tyagah, sramanalamkaras
ca, itime dharma laukikalokottaravairagyagamanaya sambhara ity ucyate //

1 (i)-c-iii-1,2,3 ms.12a1r, sh.37-4, p.18b2, d.15b7, n.17b6, co.17b1, ch.402a19
`` tatra ya catmasamprat parasamprat kusalas ca dharmacchanda esam
purvavad vibhago veditavyah / yad uktam nihine bijasamudagamapratyaye
//

(i)-c-iii-4 ms.12a2l, sh.37-7, p.18b3, d.15b7, n.17b6, co.17b, ch.402a21 tatra
silasamvarah katamah / yathapihaikatyah silavan viharati, yavat
samadaya siksate siksapadesu //

(i)-c-iii-4-a-(1)-i ms.12a2r, sh.37-10, p.18b4, d.16a2, n.18a1, co.17b3,
ch.402a25 katham silavan viharati / yathasamattesu siksapadesv
avipannakayakarmantas ca bhavaty avipannavakkarmantas ca,
akhandacari, acchidracari / evam silavan bhavati //

(i)-c-iil-4-a-(1)-ii ms.12a3m, sh.37-14, p.18b6, d.16a3, n.18a2, co.17b4,
ch.402a27 katham pratimoksasamvarasamvrto bhavati /
saptanaikayikam silam pratimoksasamvara ity ucyate / ta ete
nikayabhedena bahavah samvara bhavanti / asmims tv arthe
bhiksusamvaram adhisthayaha pratimoksasamvarasamvrtah//

(i)-c-iil-4-a-(1)-iii ms.12a4l, sh.38-2, p.18b8, d.16a4, n.18a3, co.17b6,
ch.402b2 katham acarasampanno bhavati / yathapi tad iryapatham
vetikaranyam va kusalapaksaprayogam vadhisthaya
lokanuvartina lokanutkrantena vinayanuvartina vinayanutkrantena
cacarena samanvagato bhavati //

(i)-c-iil-4-a-(1)-iii-(a) ms.12a4r, sh.38-6, p.19a1, d.16a5, n.18a4, co.17b7,
ch.402b5 tatretyapathadhisthana acarah katham na lokotkranto na
vinayotkrantah / yathapi tad yatra camkramitavyam yatha
camkramitavyam tatra tatha camkramyate, yena na lokagarhito bhavati na
satam samyaggatanam satpurasanam sahadharmikanam
vinayadharanam vinayasiksitanam avadyo bhavati garhyasthaniyah /
yatha cankrama evam sthanam nisadya sayya veditavya //

(i)-c-iil-4-a-(1)-iii-(b) ms.12a5r, sh.38-14, p.19a4, d.16a7, n.18a7, co.18a2,
ch.402b13 tatretyapathadhisthana acarah katham na lokotkranto
bhavati na vinayotkrantah / itikaranyam ucyate civaracchadanam
uccaraprasavam udakadantakastham gramapravesah
pindapatanirharaparibhogah patranirmadanam sthanam ca
padapraksalanam sayanasanaprajñaptih / tasyaiva
cabhisamksepa patrakarmacivarakarmeti / yad va punar
evambhagiyam kimcit tad itikaranyam ity ucyate / tac ca
yathayogam yatra kalpayitavyam, yatha ca kalpayitavyam tatra tatha
kalpayati / yena laukikanam ananuyojyo bhavaty avigarhitah /
vinayadharanam vinayasiksitanam anapavadyo bhavaty avigarhitah,
samyaggatanam sahadharmikanam / evam itikaranyadhisthana
acaro lokanutkranto bhavati vinayanutkrantas ca //

(i)-c-iil-4-a-(1)-iii-(c) ms.12b1l, sh.39-6, p.19b2, d.16b4, n.18b4, co.18a7,
ch.402b26 tatra kusalapaksaprayogadhisthana acarah katham
lokanutkrantas ca bhavati vinayanutkrantas ca / kusalapaksa ucyate
tadyatha svadhyayo gurunam samicikarmopasthanam ca, tatha
glanopasthanam, anyo 'nyam anukampacittam upasthapyā cchandadanam,
uddesah / prayogah pariprccha dharmasravanadaksasyanalasasya,
vijñanam sabrahmacarinam kayena vaiyaprtiyakriya, paresam
ca kusalapaksasamadapana dharmadesana /
pratisamlayanapravesaparyankanibandhanisadya, iti ya evambhagiya
apy anye dharma ayam ucyate kusalapaksaprayogah / sa evam
kusalapaksaprayogo yathayogam yatha parikirtitam, yatra
kalpayitavyam tatra tatha kalpayati / yena nanuyojyo bhavati garhito
laukikanam vinayadharanam vinayasiksitanam satam
samyaggatanam satpurasanam sahadharmikanam / ayam ucyate
kusalapaksaprayogadhisthana acaro lokanutkranto

vinayanutkrantas ca / ya ebhir akaraih sampanna acara iyam ucyata
acarasampat / evam cacarasampanno bhavati //

(i)-c-ii-4-a-(1)-iv ms.12b4l, sh.40-5, p.20a1, d.17a3, n.19a2, co.18b6,
ch.402c15 katham ca gocarasampanno bhavati / pañca bhikṣor agocarah /
katame pañca / tadyatha ghoso vesyam panagaro rajakulam
candalakathinam eva pañcamam iti / ya etams
tathagatapratikṣiptan agocaran varjayitvanyatra gocare caraty anavadye
tatra kalenaivam gocarasampanno bhavati //

(i)-c-ii-4-a-(1)-v ms.12b5l, sh.41-1, p.20a4, d.17a5, n.19a4, co.19a1,
ch.402c20 katham anumatesv avadyesu bhayadarsi bhavati / anumatram
avadyam ucyate ksudranuksudrani siksapadani, yesv adhyapattir
vyutthanam ca prajñayate, tesam yadhyapattir idam avadyam
anumatram / punas tatha hi tasya adhyapatter alpakrcchrena
vyuttisthate, yena tad anumatram ity (sbh i 68) ucyate / tatra katham
bhayadarsi bhavati / "ma haivaham esam adhyapattihetor abhavyo va
syam apraptasya praptaye, anadhigatasyadhigamaya, asaksatkrtasya
saksatkriyayai, apayago va syam apayagami, atma va me apavadet,
sasta va devata va vijña va sabrahmacarino dharmataya
vigarheyuh, digvidiksu ca me papako varnakirtisabdalo
'bhuydgacchet" / sa ebhyo drstadharmasamparayikebhyas taddhetukebhyo
'nistebhyo dharmebhyo bhayadarsi bhavati / yena tani
ksudranuksudrani siksapadani jivitahetor api na
samcintyadhyapadyate / kadacit karhicit smrtisampramosad
adhyapanno laghu laghv eva yathadharmam pratikaroti vyuttisthate / evam
anumatresv avadyesu bhayadarsi bhavati //

(i)-c-ii-4-a-(1)-vi ms.12b8r, sh.41-19, p.20b3, d.17b4, n.19b3, co.19a7,
ch.403a5 katham samadaya siksate siksapadesu / aha / purvam
anena pratimokṣasamvarasamadane jñapticaturthena
karmanopasampadyamanena katipayanam siksapadanam sariram
srutam, satirekam ca tadanyam ardhatrtiyam siksapadasatam
pratimokṣasutroddistam pratijñayaivopagatam "sarvatra
siksisiyami"ti, acaryopadhyayanam antikac chrutva,
alaptakasamlaptakasamstutakasapriyakanam / ardhardhamasam ca
pratimokṣasutroddesatah, tatas ca tena sarvasiksapadasamadanat
pratimokṣasamvarah pratilabdha / tata uttarakalam yesu
siksapadesu kusalo bhavati tani tavan nadhyapadyate / adhyapannas
ca yathadharmam pratikaroti / yesu punah (sbh i 70) siksapadesv
akusalo bhavati, avyutpannabuddhih tani purvam pratijñasamadanena
samadattany etarhi vyutpattikausalyataya samadadati / tebhyah purvam
yathaparikirtitebhyah sthanebhya acaryasya vopadhyayasya va
purvavat, vyutpattikausalyataya ca punah samadaya, yathanusisto
'nyunam anadhikam siksate tesu gurugurusthaniyavyapadistesu
siksapadesu, aviparitagrahi ca bhavaty arthasya vyañjanasya ca /
evam samadaya siksate siksapadesv ayam / tavad vibhamgah
silasamvarasya vistarakrtah //

(i)-c-iil-4-a-(2) ms.13a4m, sh.42-21, w.*68-34, p.21a3, d.18a3, n.20a2, co.19b7, ch.403a22 tatra katamah samasarthah / tatrayam samasarthas trilaksana eva silaskandhah paridipito bhagavata, tadyathavipranasalaksanah, svabhalaksanah, svabhavagunalaksanas ca //

(i)-c-iil-4-a-(2)-i yatha katham iti yat tavad aha silavan viharatity anena tavad avipranasalaksanam silasamvarasyakhyatam //

(i)-c-iil-4-a-(2)-ii yat punar aha pratimoksasamvarasamvrta ity anena svabhalaksanam akhyatam //

(i)-c-iil-4-a-(2)-iii, iv, v, vi yat punar aha / acaragocarasampanna iti, anena param upanidhaya tatha samadattasya pratimoksasamvarasya gunalaksanam akhyatam //

tathapi pare tam acaragocarasampadam upalabhyaprasannas ca prasidanti, prasannanam ca bhavati bhuyobhavah, prasannas ca prasannadhikaram kurvanti / na ca manamsi pradusayanti, navarnam niscarayanti / anyatha silasampannasyacaragocarasampannasyayam paradhigateyo guna anusamsa na bhavet, (sbh i 72) etadviparyayena vasya dosa eva bhavet //

yat punar aha / anumatesv avadyesu bhayadarsi samadaya siksate siksapadesv iti, anenadhyatmadhigateyagunanusamsalaksanam akhyatam / tat kasya hetoh / yad apy evam acaragocarasampannah paradhigateyam gunanusamsam pratilabheta, api tu silam vipadayitva taddhetos tatpratyayam apayesupapadyate / abhavyatam vapraptyasya praptaye purvavat //

yat punar anumatesv avadyesu bhayadarsi bhavati / prag evadhimatresu samadaya ca siksate siksapadesu tasmad taddhetos tatpratyayam kayasya bheda sugatav upapadyate / bhavyo va bhavaty apraptyasya praptaye purvavat / anena karanenadhyatmadhigateyo 'yam silasamvarasya gunanusamsa ity ucyate //

(i)-c-iil-4-a-(2)-i' ms.13b2l, sh.44-4, p.21b7, d.18b4, n.20b3, co.20b1, ch.403b15 aparah punah paryayah / samasato bhagavata samadattasilata paridipita, nairyanikasilata ca, silabhavana ca /

tatra yat tavad aha / "silavan viharati"ty anena samadattasilatakhyata //

(i)-c-iil-4-a-(2)-ii' yat punar aha / "pratimoksasamvarasamvrta" ity anena nairyanikasilatakhyata / tatha hi pratimoksasamvarasamgrhitam silam adhisilam siksity ucyate / adhisilam ca siksam nisritya, adhicitam ca, adhiprajñam ca siksam bhavaty, evam asau sarvaduhyakhsayaya niryato bhavati / yadutadhisilam pratisthaya purvamgamam krtva tasmad pratimoksasamvaro nairyanikam silam ity ucyate //

(i)-c-iil-4-a-(2)-iii',iv',v',vi' yat punar aha / "acaragocarasampanno
'numatresv avadyesu bhayadarsi samadaya siksate
siksapadesv" ity anena silabhavanakhyata / ebhir akarais tat
pratimoksasamvarasilam bhavayitavyam / evam ca bhavitam
subhavitam (sbh i 74) bhavatiti /

sa esa ekah silasamvarah sadakaradesanapratyupasthano
veditavyah //

(i)-c-iil-4-b ms.13b5l, sh.44-21, w.*69-22, p.22a6, d.19a3, n.21a1, co.21a1,
ch.403b29 sa khalu esa silasamvaro dasabhih karanair vipanno
veditavyah / viparyayad dasabhis caiva karanaih sampannah //

katamair dasabhih karanair vipanno bhavati / adita eva durgrhito
bhavati, atilino bhavati, atisrto bhavati, pramadakausidyaparigrhito
bhavati, mithyapranihito bhavati, acaravipattya parigrhito bhavati,
ajivavipattya parigrhito bhavati, antadvayapatito bhavati, anairyaniko
bhavati, samadanaparibhrastas ca bhavati //

(i)-c-iil-4-b-(1) ms.13b6m/9b6m, sh.45-8, p.22b1, d.19a5, n.21a3, co.21a3,
ch.403c6 tatra katham adito durgrhitam silam bhavati /
yathapihaikatyo rajabhinirrito va pravrajitas, caurabhinirrito
va, marto va, bhayarto va, ajivika bhayabhito va, na
sramanyaya, na brahmanyaya, natmasamaya, natmadamaya,
natmaparinirvanaya / evam adito durgrhito bhavati //

(i)-c-iil-4-b-(2) ms.9b6m, sh.46-4, p.22b4, d.19a7, n.21a5, co.21a5, ch.403c13
katham atilino bhavati / yathapihaikatyo 'lajji bhavati mandakaukrtyah,
sathilikah sithilakari siksapadesu / evam atilino bhavati //

(i)-c-iil-4-b-(3) ms.9b7l, sh.46-7, p.22b5, d.19b1, n.21a6, co.21a6, ch.403c15
katham atisrto bhavati / yathapihaikatyo durgrhitagrahi bhavaty
asthanakaukrtyah / saukrtyakaraniyesu sthanesu
kaukrtyayamanah / asthane paresam antike paribhvacittam
vaghatam votpadayati pravedayati / evam atisrtam bhavati //

(i)-c-iil-4-b-(4) ms.10a1l, sh.46-11, p.22b7, d.19b2, n.21a7, co,21b1,
ch.403c19 katham pramadakausidyaparigrhitam bhavati /
yathapihaikatyo yam atitam adhvanam upadayapattim apannah, sa
canena smrtisampramosad ekatya na yathadharmam pratikrta bhavati
/ yathatitam adhvanam upadaya, evam anagatam vartamanam adhvanam
upadaya yam apattim apanno bhavati, sa canena smrtisampramosad
ekatya na yathadharmam pratikrta bhavati / na ca purvam evapatter
ayatyam anadhyapattaye tivram autsukyam apadyate, yan nv "aham tatha
tatha careyam vihareyam, yatha yatha caran viharams capattim
nadhyapadyeya" / tatha ca tatha carati viharati yathapattim adhyapadyate
/ so 'nena purvantasahagatenaparantasahagatena madhyantasahagatena
purvakalakaraniyena sahanucarena ca pramadena samanvagatah
nidrasukham sayanasukham parsvasukham ca svikaroti / adaksas ca
bhavaty alasah, anutthanasampannah, na karta bhavati vijñanam

sabrahmacarinam kayena vaiyaprtiyam / evam
pramadakausidyaparigrhitam bhavati //

(i)-c-iii-4-b-(5) ms.10a3r, sh.47-7, p.23a6, d.19b6, n.21b5, co.21b7, ch.404a4
katham mithyapranihitam bhavati / yathapihaikatyah pranidhaya
brahmacaryam carati / "anenaham silena va vratena va tapasa va
brahmacaryavasena va devo va syam devanyatamo va" / labhasatkarakamo
bhavati, paratah labhasatkaram prarthayate, labhasatkarasya
sprhayati / evam mithyapranihitam bhavati //

(i)-c-iii-4-b-(6) ms.10a4m, sh.47-13, p.23a8, d.20a1, n.21b7, co.22a1, ch.404a9
katham acaravipattya parigrhitam bhavati / yathapihaikatyah
iryapatham vadhisthayetikaranyam va kusalapaksaprayogam
va lokotkrantas ca bhavati vinayotkrantas ca purvavad / evam
acaravipattya parigrhitam bhavati //

(i)-c-iii-4-b-(7) ms.10a5m, sh.47-17, p.23b2, d.20a2, n.22a1, co.22a2,
ch.404a13 katham ajivavipattya parigrhitam bhavati / yathapihaikatyah
maheccho bhavaty asamtusto dusposo durbharajatiyah / sa
cadharmena civaram (sbh i 78) paryesate na dharmena, adharmena
pindapatam sayanasanam glanapratyayabhaisajyapariskaram
paryesate na dharmena / sa ca
civarapindapatasyanasanaglanapratyayabhaisajyapariskarahetor
atmano gunasambhavananimittam aprakrtam vithapitam iryapatham
kalpayati, anuddhatendriyatam acapalendriyatam santendriyatam ca
paresam upadarsayati / yenasya pare gunasambhavanajnata
datavyam kartavyam manyante, yaduta
civarapindapatasyanasanaglanapratyayabhaisajyapariskaran /
dhvanksas ca bhavati mukharah pragalbhadhah kelayita
namagotrodgrhita bahusruto bhavati dharmadharah / labhakaranad eva
ca paresam dharmam samlapati buddhabhasitam va
sravakabhasitam va, atmano va gunan bhutan va kimcid va
punah samaropya svayam eva vakta bhavati, lapayati va paraih /
anuttarena vopadarsayita, civararhi va, anyatamanyatamena va
sramanakena pariskarenarhi prabhutena vagratarena va /
avihanyamano 'pi praktasya civarasyopadarsayita bhavati, apy evam
sraddha brahmanagrhapatayah civarena vighatam
samlaksayitva prabhutam pranitam civaram datavyam
kartavyam mamsyante / yatha civaram evam anyatamanyatamam
sramanakam jivitapariskaram / sraddhanam ca
brahmanagrhapatinam antikad yathakamam valabhamanah, asatsu
vasamvidyamanesu bhogesv alabhamana evam coparodhena yacate
nispisyah, nispisyapi cainan parusayaty api / hinam va punar
labdhva tatha samvidyamanesu bhogesu tam labham pamsayaty
avasadayati / sammukham ca dataram danapatim evam caha "ham bho,
kulaputra, santy eke kulaputrah kuladuhitaras ca ye tavantikan
nicakulinataras ca daridrataras ca / te punar evam caivam ca
pranitadayino mana-apadayinas ca / kasmad tvam tesam antikad

uccakulinataras cadhyataras ca samana evam amana-apadayi,
capranitaparittadayi ce"ti / ya ebhir akaraih kuhanam va
nisritya lapanam va naimittikatam va (sbh i 80) naispesikatam
va labhena va labham niscikirsatam
civarapindapasayanasanaglanapratyayabhaisajyapariskaran
paratah paryesate, so 'dharmena / yah punar adharmena so 'sya bhavati
mithyajivah / evam tac chilam ajivavipattya parigrhitam bhavati
//

(i)-c-iil-4-b-(8) ms.10b5m, sh.49-22, p.24b4, d.21a1, n.22b6, co.23a1,
ch.404b16 katham antadvayapatitam bhavati / yathapihaikatyah
kamasukhallikanuyukto bhavaty adhyavasitah, tan paratah pratilabdhan
dharmena vadharmena va
civarapindapasayanasanaglanapratyayabhaisajyapariskaran
paribhunkte, adinavadarsi nihsaranam aprajanan / ayam ucyata eko
'ntah / punar aparam ihaikatyah atmaklamathanuyukto bhavaty
anekaparyayenatmanam atapayati samtapyati kastavratasamadayi
ca bhavati / tadyatha kanthaka pasrayo va bhavati bhasmapasrayo
musalapasrayah phalakapasrayo bhavati / utkutukasthito bhavaty
utkutukaprahanayogam anuyuktah / agniparicarako bhavati, yavat trir
apy agnim paricarati / udakam adhyaroho bhavati, yavat trir apy udakam
adhyarohati / ekapadakah sthitva yatah suryas tatah parivartate / iti
yo va punar apy evambhagiya atmaklamathanuyogah/ ayam ucyate dvitiyo
'ntah / evam antadvayapatitam bhavati //

(i)-c-iil-4-b-(9) ms.11a1r, sh.50-16, p.25a3, d.21a6, n.23a5, co.23a6,
ch.404b26 katham anairyanikam bhavati / yathapihaikatyah silam va
vratam va drstya paramrsati / "anenaiva silena va vratena va
suddhir bhavisyati / muktir niryanam bhavisyati"ti / sarvam ca
silam ito bahyanam suraksitam api suvisuddham api tad upamaya
visuddhyanairyanikam ity ucyate / evam anairyanikam bhavati //

(i)-c-iil-4-b-(10) ms.11a2r, sh.51-4, p.25a6, d.21b1, n.23a6, co.23b1, ch.404c1
katham samadanaparibhrastam bhavati / yathapihaikatyah sarvena
sarvam alajji bhavati nirapeksah sramanye, sa ca bhavati
duhsilah papadharma antahputir avasrutah kasambakajatah
samkhasvarasamacarah, asramanah sramanapratijñah,
abrahmacari brahmacaripratijñah evam samadanaparibhrastam bhavati
//

ebhir dasabhih karanair vipannam silam silavipattir ity ukta
bhagavata / api ca silavyasanam apy uktam bhagavata / tac caibhyah
karanebhyo dvabhyam karanabhyam veditavyam, ya
canairyanikata yas ca samadanabhramsah, tadanyais ca
karanaih silavipattir eva veditavya //

(i)-c-iil-4-c ms.11a4m, sh.51-16, p.25b3, d.21b4, n.23b3, co.23b5, ch.404c10
esam eva ca krsnapaksavyavasthitanam karananam
viparyayena suklapaksyaih karanaih silasampattir veditavya

silavisuddhis ca //

(i)-c-iil-4-d ms.11a4r, sh.52-1, w.'69-36, p.25b4, d.21b5, n.23b4, co.23b6,
ch.404c11 kvacit punar bhagavata silam mularthenoktam / yathoktam /

supratisthitamulah syac cittasyopasame ratah /
samyukto ca visamyukto drstyadrstyaryapapaya // iti gatha
//

kvacid alamkarasabdenoktam / yathoktam / silalamkarasampanno
bhiksur va bhiksuni va / akusalam prajahati kusalam bhavayati
/

kvacid anulepanasabdenoktam / yatraha / silanulepanasampanno bhiksur
va bhiksuni veti purvavat /

kvacid gandasabdenoktam / asti tad ananda gandhajatah yasyanuvatah api
gandho vati, prativatam apy, anuvatah api prativatam api gandho vati /

kvacid sucritasabdenoktam / yatraha / kayasucritasyesto vipako
drste dharme 'bhisamparaye ca evam vaksucritasya /

kvacid samvarasabdenoktam / yatraha / data danapatih silavan
bhavati / samvarasthaya agamadrstih phaladarsi //

api cuktam / silavan viharati, pratimoksasamvarasamvrta iti
vistarah //

(i)-c-iil-4-d-(1) ms.11a7m, sh.53-6, p.26a4, d.22a3, n.24a3, co.24a5, ch.405a2
kena karanena bhagavata silam mulasabdenoktam
pratistharthadharartho mularthah / tac caitac chilam sarvesam
eva laukikalokottaranam gunanam anavadyanam agryanam
pravaranam sukhaharanam, pratisthasthaniyam (sbh i 86)
cotpattaye pratilambhaya tasma mulasabdenocyate / tadyatha prthivi
pratistha bhavaty adharas trnagulmausadhivanaspatinam utpattaye,
evam eva silam vistarena purvavad vacyam //

(i)-c-iil-4-d-(2) ms.11b2l, sh.53-4, p.26a7, d.22a6, n.24a5, co.24a7, ch.405a7
kena karanena silam alamkarasabdenakhyatam / aha / yani tadanyani
bhusanani tadyatha harsa va, kataka va, keyura va, mudrika
va, jataruparajatamala va, tani yavad ayam dahro bhavati sisuh
krsnakesah pratyagrayauvanasamanvagatah tavat asya
vibhusanani pravrttani sobhamatram janayanti / na tv evam
punar jirnasya, vrddhasya, mahaiiasyasyatikasya va, navatikasya va,
khandadantasya, palitasiraso, nanyatra tair vibhusanaih
pravrttaih sa vidambita iva khyati / arogyavyasane va, bhogavyasane
va, jñativyasane va pratyupasthite na sobhate / silam punah
sarvesam sarvakalam ca sobhakaram bhavati / tasmad
alamkarasabdenocyate //

(i)-c-iil-4-d-(3) ms.11b3r, sh.54-9, p.26b3, d.22b1, n.24b1, co.24b3, ch.405a16
kena karanena silam anulepanasabdenoktam / tat khalu kusalam anavadyam

silasamadanam sarvadauhsilyasamadanahetukam kayaparidaham
cittaparidaham apanayati / gharmabhitaptasyottamagrismaparidahe kale
pratyupasthite candananulepanam va karpuranulepanam va / anena
karanena silam anulepanasabdenocyate //

(i)-c-iil-4-d-(4) ms.11b4r, sh.54-15, p.26b6, d.22b3, n.24b3, co.24b5,
ch.405a21 kena karanena silam gandhajatasabdenocyate / silavatah
khalu purusapudgalasya digvidiksu kalyanah kirtiyasahsabdasko
niscarati / vividhanam (sbh i 88) va mulagandhajatanam
saragandhajatanam va, puspagandhanam va vateritanam
digvidiksu mana-apo gandho niscarati / anena karanena silam
gandhajatasabdenocyate //

(i)-c-iil-4-d-(5) ms.11 b6l, sh.54-2, p.26b8, d.22b5, n.24b5, co.24b7,
ch.405a25 kena karanena silam sucaritasabdenocyate / sukhagaminy
esa carya svargagamini sugatigamini / esa carya tasmatah sucaritam
ity ucyate //

(i)-c-iil-4-d-(6) ms.11b6m, sh.55-2, p.27a2, d.22b6, n.24b5, co.25a1, ch.405a27
kena karanena silam samvarasabdenocyate / nivrttisvabhava esa
dharma nivrttilaksano viratisvabhava / tasmatah samvarasabdenocyate
//

(i)-c-iil-4-e ms.11b7m, sh.55-4, p.27a3, d.22b7, n.24b6, co.25a2, ch.405a29
asya punah silasamvarasya trividha pratyaveksa parisuddhinimittam /
katama trividha / yaduta kayakarmapratyaveksa, vakkarmapratyaveksa,
manaskarmapratyaveksa //

(i)-c-iil-4-e-(1) ms.12a11v8a11, sh.55-8, p.27a4, d.23a1, n.24b7, co.25a3,
ch.405b2 katham etani karmani pratyaveksamanah silasamvaram
parisodhayati / yat karma kayena pranahitam bhavati kartum tad evam
pratyaveksate / "kin nu vyabadhikam me etat kayakarmatmanah
paresam, akusalam dukkhodayam dukkhavipakam ahosvid,
avyabadhikam me etat kayakarma atmanah paresam kusalam
sukhodayam sukhavipakam" / sacet sa evam pratyaveksamano janati,
"vyabadhikam me etat kayakarmatmano va parasya vakusalam
dukkhodayam, dukkhavipakam", sa pratisamharati, tat karma (sbh i 90)
na karoti, nanuprayacchati / sacet punar janaty avyabadhikam me etat
kayakarma kusalam purvavat, sa karoti tat kayena karma na
pratisamharati, anuprayacchati / yad apy anenatitam adhvanam upadaya
kayena karma krtaih bhavati / tad apy abhiksnam pratyaveksate /
"kim nu vyabadhikam me etat purvavat / sacet sa evam
pratyaveksamano janati vyabadhikam me etat" kayakarma purvavat /
savijñanam sabrahmacarinam antike pratidesayati, yathadharmam
pratiharoti / sacet punar evam pratyaveksamano janaty avyabadhikam
me etat kayakarma purvavat / sa tenaiva
pritiyamodyenahoratanusiksi bahulam viharaty, evam asya tat
kayakarma supratyaveksitam ca bhavati, suvisodhitam ca
yadutatitanagatapratyutpannesv adhvasu //

(i)-c-iil-4-e-(2) ms.8a4r, sh.56-17, p.27b5, d.23b1, n.25a7, co.25b3, ch.405b18
yatha kayakarmaivam vakkarma veditavyam //

(i)-c-iil-4-e-(3) ms.8a5l, sh.56-18, w/70-28, p.27b6, d.23b1, n.25b1, co.25b3,
ch.405b19 atitan samskaran pratityotpadyate manah / anagatan,
pratyutpannan samskaran pratityotpadyate manah / tanmano
'bhiksnam pratyaveksate, "kim nu vyabadhikam me etan manah"
purvavat / yavan notpadayati, pratisamharati, nanuprayacchati
tanmanaskarma / suklapaksena punar utpadayati, na pratisamharati,
anuprayacchati tanmanaskarma / evam anena tan manaskarma pratyaveksitam
bhavati, suparisodhitam, yadutatitanagatapratyutpannesv adhvasu /

tat kasya hetoh, atite 'py adhvany anagate 'pi pratyutpanne 'pi ye kecic
(sbh i 92) chramana va, brahmana va, kayakarma, vakkarma,
manaskarma pratyaveksya parisodhya, parisodhya, bahulam vyaharsuh,
sarve te evam pratyaveksya, parisodhya ca / yathoktam
bhagavatayusmantam rahulam arabhya /

kayakarmatha vakkarma, manaskarma ca rahula /
abhiksnam pratyaveksasva, smaran buddhanusasanam //

etac chramanakam karma, atra siksasva rahula /
atra te siksamanasya, sreya eva na papakam //

tatra yad evam vicinoti "tat kayakarma, vakkarma, manaskarma kim
vyabadhikam me" iti vistarena purvavad, iyam pratyaveksana, yat
punar ekatyam pratisamharati pratidesayaty ekatyam anuprayacchati /
tenaiva pritiipramodyenahoratanusiksi bahulam viharatiyam ucyate
parisodhana //

(i)-c-iil-4-f ms.8a8m, sh.58-1, w.*71-9, p.28a7, d.24a1, n.25b7, co.26a3,
ch.405c12 tatraivam parisuddhasya silasamvarasya dasanusamsa
veditavyah /

katame dasa //

(i)-c-iil-4-f-(1) ms.8a8r, sh.59-1, p.28a8, d.24a1, n.26a1, co.26a4, ch.405c13
iha silavan purusapudgalah silavisuddhim atmanah
pratyaveksamano 'vipratisaram protilabhate / avipratisarinah
pramodyam pramuditacittasya pritiir jayate / pritamanasah kayah
prasrabhyate / sa prasrabdhakayah sukham vedayate / sukhitasya cittam
samadhiyate samahitacitto yathabhutam prajanati / yathabhutam
pasyati / yathabhutam janan pasyan nirvidyate nirvinno virajyate,
virakto vimucyate, vimuktasya vimukto 'smiti' jñanadarsanam bhavati /
yavan nirupadhise nirvanadhatau parinirvati / yac chilavan
purusapudgalah silavisuddhyadhipateyam avipratisaram pratilabhate /
anupurvena yavan nirvanagamanayayam prathamah silanusamsah
//

(i)-c-iil-4-f-(2) ms.8b2m, sh.60-12, p.28b6, d.24a5, n.26a5, co.26b1, ch.405c22
punar aparam silavan purusapudglah maranakalasangamaye pratyupasthite,

"krtam bata me sukrtam kayena vaca manasa, na krtam bata me
duscaritam kayena purvavat" iti "ya gatih krtapunyanam
krtakusalanam krtabhayabhirutrananam tam gatim pretya,
gamisyami"ti dvitiyam avipratisaram pratilabhate sugatigamanaya,
avipratisarino hi purusapudgalasya bhadrakam maranam bhavati bhadraka
kalakriya bhadrako 'bhisamparayah / ayam dvitiyah
silanusamsah //

(i)-c-iil-4-f-(3) ms.8b3r, sh.60-1, p.29a2, d.24b1, n.26b1, co.26b4, ch.406a1
punar aparam silavatah purusapudgalasya digvidiksu kalyano
varnakirtiyasabdasloko niscarati / ayam tritiyah
silanusamsah //

(i)-c-iil-4-f-(4) ms.8b4m, sh.61-3, p.29a3, d.24b2, n.26b2, co.26b5, ch.406a3
punar aparam silavan purusapudgalah sukham svapiti sukham
pratibudhyate / nisparidahena kayena cittena ca / ayam caturthah
silanusamsah//

(i)-c-iil-4-f-(5) ms.8b4r, sh.61-6, p.29a4, d.24b3, n.26b2, co.26b6, ch.406a5
punar aparam silavan purusapudgalah supto 'pi devanam raksyo
bhavati / ayam pañcamah silanusamsah //

(i)-c-iil-4-f-(6) ms.8b5l, sh.61-9, p.29a5, d.24b3, n.26b3, co.26b7, ch.406a7
punar aparam silavan purusapudgalah na samki bhavati paratah
papasya, na bhito na samtrastamanasah / ayam sasthanah
silanusamsah //

(i)-c-iil-4-f-(7) ms.8b5m, sh.61-12, p.29a6, d.24b4, n.26b4, co.27a1, ch.406a9
punar aparam silavan purusapudgalah badhakanam pratyarthikanam
apipratyamitranam chidraprpto 'pi raksyo bhavati, sarvada "ayam
purusapudgala" (sbh i 96) iti viditva mitratam vapadyate
madhyasthatam va / ayam saptamah silanusamsah //

(i)-c-iil-4-f-(8) ms.8b6l, sh.61-17, p.29a8, d.24b6, n.26b5, co.27a2, ch.406a13
punar aparam purvavad vyadanam yaksanam naivasikanam
amanusyanam chidraprpto 'pi raksyo bhavati / yaduta tad eva silam
adhipatim krtva / ayam astamah silanusamsah //

(i)-c-iil-4-f-(9) ms.8b6m, sh.61-21, p.29b1, d.24b7, n.26b6, co.27a4, ch.406a16
punar aparam silavan purusapudgalah dharmenalpakrachrena parato
labham labhate / yaduta
civarapindapatasyanasanaglanapratyayabhaisajyapariskaran,
yaduta siladhikaranahetoh satkrtas ca bhavati, gurukrto rajñam
rajamatranam naigamajanapadanam dhaninam sresthinam
sarthavahanam / ayam navamah silanusamsah //

(i)-c-iil-4-f-(10) ms.8b7m, sh.62-5, p.29b4, d.25a2, co.27a6, n.27a1, ch.406a21
punar aparam purvavat sarvapranidhanani samrdhyanti / saced
akamksate "kamadhatau ksatriyamahasalakulanam
brahmanamahasalakulanam va grhapatimahasalakulanam va
caturmaharajakayikanam va devanam, trayastrimsanam va

yamanam tusitanam nirmanaratinam paranirmitavasavartinam
devanam sabhagatayopapadyeya" iti, upapadyate yathapi tad visuddhatvac
chilanam /

saced akamksate "aho vataham dhyanani ca samapadya drste
dharne sukham vihareyam / rupopaganam ca devanam
sabhagatayopapadyeya" iti, viharaty upapadyate ca / tac ca silavato
vitaragasya pranidhanam samrdhyati /

saced akamksate "ye te santa vimoksa atikramya tan arupyan
copasampadya viharayeya / arupyopagatanam ca devanam
sabhagatayopapadyeya" iti, purvavat //

saced akamksate "atyantanisthanirvanam adhigaccheyam" ity
adhigacchati // tac ca visuddhatvac chilanam sarvatra ca vitaragatvat
/

ayam dasamah silanusamso veditavyah //

nirdistah silaskandho vibhagasah, nirdista
vipattisampattih, nirdistani paryayanamani, nirdista
parisuddhipratyaveksa, nirdisto 'nusamsah //

sa esa sarvakaraparipurnah silasamvarah sambharaparigrhita
akhyata uttano vivrtah prakasito, yatratmakamaih
sramanyabrahmanyakamaih kulaputrah siksitavyam //

uddanam / vibhngas trividho jñeyah sampad dasavidha bhavet /
paryayas ca sadakaro visuddhis trividha mata / anusamso
dasavidhah eso 'sau silasamvarah /

(i)-c-ii-5-a-(1)-. ms.9a3r, sh.63-14, p.30b2, d.25b3, n.27b3,
co.28a1,ch.406b17 indriyasamvarah katamah / yathapihaikatyah
indriyair guptadvaro viharaty araksitasmtir nipakasmrtir iti
vistarah /

tatra katham indriyair guptadvaro viharati / araksitasmtir bhavati
nipakasmrtir iti vistarena yavad raksati mana-indriyam
mana-indriyena samvaram apadyate / evam indriyair guptadvaro viharati //

(i)-c-ii-5-a-(1)-ii ms.9a4r, sh.64-6, p.30b3, d.25b6, n.27b6, co.28a4,
ch.406b21 tatra katham araksitasmtir bhavati /
yathapihaikatyenendriyaguptadvaratam evadhipatim krtva srutam
udgrhitam bhavati cintitam va punar bhavitam va / tena ca
srutacintabhavanadhipateya smrtih pratilabdha bhavati / sa tasya eva
smrteh pratilabhaya asampramosartham adhigamartham
avinasartham kalena kalam tasminn eva srute yogam karoty
abhyasam karoti, cintayam bhavanayam yogam abhyasam karoti / na
bhavati srastaprayogo nirakrtaprayogah, evam anena tasyah
srutasamudagatayas cintabhavanasamudagatayah smrteh kalena
kalam srutacintabhavanayogakriyaya araksa krta bhavati / evam
araksitasmtir bhavati //

(i)-c-iil-5-a-(1)-iii ms.9a6r, sh.65-9, p.30b7, d.26a2, n.28a2, co.28b1, ch.406c3 katham nipakasmrtir bhavati / sa tasyam eva smrtau nityakari ca bhavati nipunakari ca bhavati / tatra ya nityakarita iyam ucyate satatyakarita / tatra ya nipunakarita iyam ucyate satkrtyakarita / sa evam satatyakari satkrtyakari nipakasmrtir ity ucyate / sa yatharaksitasmrtir bhavati tatha tam smrtim na sampramosayati / sa yatha nipakasmrtir bhavati tatha tasyam evapramusitayam smrtau baladhanaprapto bhavati / yena sakto bhavati pratibalas ca rupanam abhibhavaya sabdanam gandhanam rasanam sprastavyanam dharmanam abhibhavaya //

(i)-c-iil-5-a-(1)-iv ms.9b1m, sh.66-4, p.31a3, d.26a5, n.28a4, co.28b4, ch.406c10 katham smrtyaraksitamanaso bhavati / caksuh pratitya rupani cotpadyate caksurvijñanam, caksurvijñananantaram utpadyate vikalpakam manovijñanam, yena vikalpakena manovijñanena priyarupesu rupesu samrajyate, apriyarupesu rupesu vyapadyate / sa tam evadhipatim krtva tasmad ayonisovikalpat samklesasamutthapakat tan manasam raksati, yatha samkleso notpadyate / evam srotram ghranam jihvam kayam/ manah pratitya dharmams cotpadyate manovijñanam / tac ca manovijñanam asty ayonisovikalpasahagatam samklesasamutthapakam / yena priyarupesu dharmesu samrajyate, apriyarupesu dharmesu vyapadyate, sa tam smrtim evadhipatim krtva tasmad ayonisovikalpat samklesasamutthapakat tan manasam raksati evam asya samkleso notpadyate / evam smrtyaraksitamanaso bhavati //

(i)-c-iil-5-a-(1)-v ms.9b4l, sh.66-19, p.31b2, d.26b3, n.28b3, co.29a3, ch.406c20 katham samavasthavacarako bhavati / samavasthocyate upeksha kusala va avyakrta va / sa tasmad ayonisovikalpat samklesasamutthapakat tan manasam raksitva kusalayam vopeksayam avyakrtayam vavacarayati / tenocyate samavasthavacarakah / evam samavasthavacarako bhavati //

(i)-c-ii!-5-a-(1)-v-(a) ms.9b5l, 6a2m, sh.67-3, p.31b4, d.26b5, n.28b5, co.29a5, ch.406c24 katham punas tasmad ayonisovikalpat samklesasamutthapakan manasam raksati / na nimittagrahi bhavati tesu rupesu sabdesu gandhesu rasesu sprastavyesu dharmesu nanuvyañjanagrahi, yato 'dhikaranam asya papaka akusala dharmas cittam anusraveyuh / sacet punah smrtisampramosat klesapracurataya va vivarjayato 'pi nimittagraham anuvyañjanagraham utpadyanta eva papaka akusala ye dharmas anusravanty eva cittam / tesam samvaraya pratipadyate / abhyam dvabhyam akarabhyam tasmad samklesasamutthapakad ayonisovikalpat tan manasam raksitam bhavati //

(i)-c-iil-5-a-(1)-v-(b)-(i) ms.6a2r, sh.67-9, p.31b8, d.27a1, n.29a1, co.29b1, ch.407a2 katham ca punas tan manasam abhyam akarabhyam samraksya kusalayam vopeksayam avacarayaty avyakrtayam va / dvabhyam evakarabhyam / katamabhyam dvabhyam / yathaha raksati

caksurindriyam caksurindriyena samvaram apadyate / yatha
caksurindriyam evam srotraghranajihvakayan, raksati
mana-indriyam mana-indriyena samvaram apadyate / abhyam dvabhyam
akarabhyam kusalayam vavyakrtayam vopeksayam tan
manasam avacarayati //

(i)-c-iil-5-a-(1)-v-(b)-(d ms.6a4l, sh.68-1, p.32a4, d.27a3, n.29a3, co.29b3,
ch.407a8 katham caksurvijñeyesu rupesu na nimittagrahi bhavati /
nimittagraha ucyate, yac caksurvijñanagocarō rupam tasya gocarasya
grahi bhavati caksurvijñanena / evam nimittagrahi bhavati yaduta
caksurvijñeyesu rupesu (sbh i 106) / sacet punas tam gocaram
parivarjayati caksurvijñanasyaivam na nimittagrahi bhavati
caksurvijñeyesu rupesu / yatha caksurvijñeyesu rupesv evam
srotraghranajihvakayamanovijñeyesu dharmesu //

(i)-c-iil-5-a-(1)-v-(b)-(3) ms.6a5r, sh.68-10, p.32a7, d.27a5, n.29a6, co.29b6,
ch.407a13 katham nanuvyañjanagrahi bhavati caksurvijñeyesu rupesu
/ anuvyañjanagraha ucyate, yas tesv eva caksurvijñeyesu rupesu
caksurvijñanasyaiva samanantarasahotpannasya vikalpakasya manovijñanasya
yo gocarah samragaya va samdvesaya va sammohaya va, tasya
grahi bhavati manovijñanena / evam anuvyañjanagrahi bhavati yad uta
caksurvijñeyesu rupesu / tam gocaram parivarjayati, notpadayati
tadalambanam tan manovijñanam evam nanuvyañjanagrahi bhavati yaduta
caksurvijñeyesu rupesu / evam
srotraghranajihvakayamanovijñeyesu dharmesu //

(i)-c-iil-5-a-(1)-v-(b)-0-(a)' ms.6a7l, sh.68-17, p.32b4, d.27b2, n.29b2,
co.30a3, ch.407a21 apara jatir nimittagrahasyanuvyamjanagrahasya ca /
tatra nimittagraho yac caksusa rupany abhasagatani tajjam
manaskaram sammukhikrtya pasyati / tatranuvyañjanagrahah, tany
eva rupani caksusabhasagatani tajjam (sbh i 108) manasikaram
sammukhikrtya pasyati, api tu parato 'nusravapurvakam, srnoti
"santy evamrupany evamrupani caksurvijñeyam rupani"ti
yani tani tadanugatani namani padani vyañjanani yany adhipatim
krtva yani nisritya yani pratisthayayam purusapudgalo
yathasrutani caksurvijñeyani rupani vikalpayati/ ayam ucyate
'nuvyañjanagrahah / yatha caksurvijñeyesu rupesu, evam
srotraghranajihvakayamanovijñeyesu dharmesu veditavyam //

(i)-c-iil-5-a-(1)-v-(b)-0-(b)' ms.6b2m,sh. 69-7, p.33a1, d.27b6, n.29b6,
co.30a7, ch.407b1 sa punar ayam nimittagraho 'nuvyañjanagrahas casti
yannidanam asya yadadhikaranam yadadhipateyam asya papaka akusala
dharmas cittam anusravanti / asti yan na tannidanam na tadadhikaranam
na tadadhipateyam papaka akusala dharmas cittam anusravanti / tatra yo
'yam nimittagraho 'nuvyañjanagrahas cayonisograhah yannidanam
yadadhikaranam yadadhipateyam asya papaka akusala dharmas cittam
anusravanti / tadrupam asau nimittagraham anuvyañjanagraham ca
parivarjayati //

(i)-c-iil-5-a-(1)-v-(b)-(5) ms.6b4l, sh.69-17, p.33a5, d.28a1, n.30a1, co.30b3, ch.407b8 papaka akusala dharmah katame / ragah, ragasamutthapitam kayaduscaritam vagduscaritam manoduscaritam / dveso, mohah, mohasamutthapitam ca kayaduscaritam vagduscaritam manoduscaritam ima ucyante "papaka akusala dharmah" //

(i)-c-iil-5-a-(1)-v-(b)- ms.6b4r, sh.70-1, w.*71-14, p.33a7, d.28a3, n.30a3, co.30b5, ch.407b12 katham ete cittam anusravanti / yadalambanam cittamanovijñanam utpadyate gacchati pratisarati, tadalambanas tadalambanas tena cittamanovijñanena samprayuktah kayavanmanoduscaritasamutthapakas te ragadvesamoha utpadyante gacchanti pratisaranti / tenocyante "cittam anusravanti" //

(i)-c-iil-5-a-(1)-v-(b)-(z) ms.6b5m, sh.70-7, p.33b2, d.28a5, n.30a5, co.30b7, ch.407b16 evam tavan nimittagrahenanuvyañjanagrahena ca ya utpadyate samklesas caksurvijñeyesu rupesu yavan manovijñeyesu dharmesu, so 'sya notpadyate nimittagraham anuvyañjanagraham ca parivarjayatah / sacet punah smrtisampramosad va klesapracurataya va, ekakino 'pi viharatah purvadrstani caksurvijñeyani rupany adhipatim krtva, purvanubhutan srotraghranajihvakayamanovijñeyan dharman adhipatim krtva, utpadyante papaka akusala dharmah, tan utpannan nadhivasayati prajahati visodhayati vyantakaroti / tenocyate "tesam samvaraya pratipadyate" //

(i)-c-iil-5-a-(1)-v-(b)-(d ms.6b7l, sh.70-3, p.33b4, d.28b1, n.30b1, co.31a3, ch.407b24 sa yesu rupesu caksuh prerayitavyam bhavati, yesu srotraghranajihvakayamanovijñeyesu dharmesu manah prerayitavyam bhavati, tesu tatha prerayati yatha na samklisyate / evam anena tasmad samklesan mana-indriyam raksitam bhavati / tenocyate "raksati mana-indriyam" //

(i)-c-iil-5-a-(1)-v-(b)-(9) ms.7a1m, sh.71-2, p.33b8, d.28b3, n.30b2, co.31a5, ch.407b29 yesu punas caksurvijñeyesu rupesu caksurindriyam na prerayitavyam bhavati, yesu srotraghranajihvakaya manovijñeyesu dharmesu mana-indriyam na prerayitavyam bhavati, tesu sarvena sarvam sarvatha na prerayati / tenocyate "caksurindriyena samvaram apadyate" / tenocyate yavan "mana-indriyena samvaram apadyate" / ayam tavad vibhango vistarenendriyasamvarasya vijñeyah //

(i)-c-iil-5-b-(1) ms.7a2m, sh.71-10, p.34a3, d.28b5, n.30b4, co.31b1, ch.407c7 t| samasarthah / yena ca samvrnoti, yac ca samvrnoti, yatas ca samvrnoti, yatha ca samvrnoti, ya casau samvrtih, tat sarvam ekadhyam abhisamksipya indriyasamvara" ity ucyate //

tatra kena samvrnoti / yaraksita ca smrtis [dran pa la rtag 'grus byed pa bsgom pa gan yin pa ste] taya samvrnoti //

kim samvrnoti / caksurindriyam samvrnoti / srotraghranajihvakayamana-indriyam samvrnoti / idam

samvrnoti //

kutah samvrnoti / priyarupapriyarupebhyo rupebhyah sabdebhyo
yavad dharmebhyo 'tah samvrntoti //

katham samvrnoti / na nimittagrahi bhavati nanuvyañjanagrahi,
yato 'dhikaranam eva papaka akusala dharmas cittam anusravanti /
tesam samvaraya pratipadyate / raksatindriyam indriyena samvaram
apadyate / ity evam samvrnoti //

ka punah samvrtih / yad aham / smrtiyaraksitamanaso bhavati,
samavasthavacarakah / iyam ucyate samvrtih //

(i)-c-ii-5-b-(2) ms.7a4m, sh.72-7, p.34b2, d.29a3, n.31a2, co.31b5, ch.407c18
punar aparah samasarthah / yas ca samvaropayah, yac ca
samvaraniyam vastu, ya ca samvrtih / tad ekadhyam
abhisamksipya "indriyasamvara" ity ucyate //

tatra katamah samvaropayah / yad aha / araksitasmrtir bhavati
nipakasmrtir iti caksusa rupani drstva na nimittagrahi
bhavati nanuvyañjanagrahi, yavan manasa dharman vijñaya na
nimittagrahi bhavati nanuvyañjanagrahi, yato 'dhikaranam eva papaka
akusala dharmas cittam anusravanti / tesam (sbh i 114) samvaraya
pratipadyate / raksatindriyam indriyena samvaram apadyate / ayam ucyate
samvaropayah //

samvaraniyam vastu katamat / caksu rupam caivam yavan mano
dharmas cedam ucyate samvaraniyam vastu //

tatra samvrtih katama / yad aha / smrtiyaraksitamanaso bhavati
samavasthavacaraka itiyam ucyate samvrtih //

(i)-c-ii-5-b-(3) ms.7a6r, sh.72-1, p.34b8, d.29a7, n.31a6, co.32a3, ch.407c28
sa khalv ayam indriyasamvarah samasato dvididhah /
pratisamkhyanabalasamgrhito bhavanabalasamgrhitas ca //

tatra pratisamkhyanabalasamgrhitah, yena visayeshv adinavam
pasyati no tu tam adinavam vyapakarsati prajahati //

tatra bhavanabalasamgrhitah, yena visayeshv adinavam pasyati,
tam ca punar adinavam vyapakarsati prajahati //

tatra pratisamkhyanabalasamgrhitenendriyasamvarena
visayalambanam klesaparyavasthanam notpadayati na sammukhikaroti /
na tv evasrayasannivistam anusayam prajahati, samudghatayati //

tatra bhavanabalasamgrhitenendriyasamvarena visayalambanam ca
klesaparyavasthanam notpadayati na sammukhikaroti / sarvada
sarvakalam asrayasannivistam canusayam prajahati samudghatayati
//

ayam viseso 'yam abhipraya idam nanakaranam
pratisamkhyanabalasamgrhitasya bhavanabalasamgrhitasya

cendriyasamvarasya //

tatra yo 'yam pratisamkhyanabalasamgrhita indriyasamvaro 'yam sambharamargasamgrhitah, yah punar bhavanabalasamgrhita indriyasamvarah sa vairagyabhūmipatito veditavyah //

(i)-c-iil-6 ms.7b2r, sh.73-19, w.*140-19, p.35a7, d.29b5, n.31b5, co.32b2, ch.408a14 bhojane matrajñata katama / yathapihaikatyah pratisamkhyayaharam aharati / na dravartham, na madartham, na mandanartham, na vibhusanartham iti vistarena purvavat //

(i)-c-iil-6-a-(1)-i ms.7b3l, sh.74-3, w.*140-22, p.35b2, d.29b7, n.31b7, co.32b5, ch.408a17 katham pratisamkhyayaharam aharati / pratisamkhyocyate prajña, yaya prajñaya kavadamkarasyaharasyadinavam samanupasyaty adinavadarsanena ca vidusayitvabhyavaharati //

(i)-c-iil-6-a-(1)-i-(a) ms.7b3r, sh.75-2, w.*140-25, p.35b4, d.30a1, n.32a1, co.32b6, ch.408a19 tat punar adinavadarsanam katamat / yaduta yasyaiva kavadamkarasya paribhoganvayo va viparinamanvayo va paryesanavayo va //

(i)-c-iil-6-a-(1)-i-(a)- ms.7b4l, sh.75-5, w/140-27, p.35b5, d.30a2, n.32a1, co.32b6, ch.408a21 paribhoganvaya adinavah katamah / yathapihaikatyo yasmin samaya aharam aharati varnasampannam api gandhasampannam api rasasampannam api supranitam api tasya kavadamkara aharah samanantaraksipta evasye yada dantayantravicurnitas ca lalavisaraviklinnas ca bhavati lalaparivestitas ca bhavati / sa tasmin samaye kanthanalipraluthitas ca bhavati / sa yasau purvika purana manapata tam sarvena sarvam vijahati / param ca vikrtim apadyate / yasyam ca vikrtau vartamanas charditakopamah khyati / tadavastham cainam saced ayam bhokta purusapudgalah saced akarato (sbh i 118) manasikuryat samanumaret, nasya sarvena sarvam anyatrapi tavad aviparinate, pranite bhojane bhogakamata samtistheta, kah punar vadas tatra tadavastha iti / ya ebhir akarair anekavidhair anayanupurvyā bhojanaparibhogam adhipatim krtva yasau subha varnanibha antardhiyate, adinavas ca pradurbhavaty asucisamgrhitah / ayam ucyate paribhoganvaya adinavo yadutahare //

(i)-c-iil-6-a-(1)-i-(a)- ms.7b6r/46a5m, sh.76-10, w.*141-11, p.36a4, d.30a7, n.32a7, co.33a5, ch.408b3 tatra katamo viparinamanvaya adinava ahare / tasya tam aharam ahrtavatas bhuktavato yada viparinamati ratrya madhyame va yame, pascime va yame, tada sa rudhiramamsasnayvasthitvaginī anekavidhani bahunanaprakarany asmin kaye 'sucidravayani vivardhayati samjanayati / [de dag las la la ni bsan ba dan / gei ba'i dnos por yons su 'ju bar 'gyur zin /] parinatas cadhobhagi bhavati / yad asya divase socayitavyam ca bhavati tena ca yah sprsto bhavati hasto va pado va, anyatamanyatamam vangapratyangam, tad vijugupsaniyam bhavaty atmanah paresam ca / tannidas casyotpadyante kaye bahavah kayika abadhah /

tadyatha gandah, pitakah, dadru, vicarcika, kanduh,
kusthah, kitibhah, kilasah, jvarah, kasah, sothah,
sosah, apasmarah, atakkaram, pandurogah, rudhiram,
pittabthagandara itime canye 'py evambhagiyah kaye kayika abadha
utpadyante / bhuktam (sbh i 120) vasya vipadyate / yenasya kaye
visucika samtisthate / ayam ucyate viparinamanvaya adinavo
yadutahare //

(i)-c-iil-6-a-(1)-i-(a)-(3) ms.46a7m, sh.78-2, w.*141-25, p.36b4, d.30b5,
n.32b5, co.33b4, ch.408b14 tatra katamah paryesananvaya adinava
ahare / paryesananvaya adinavo 'nekavidhah samudananakrtah,
araksakrtah, snehparibhramsakrtah / atrptikrtah,
asvatantryakrtah, duscaritakrtas ca //

(i)-c-iil-6-a-(1)-i-(a)-(d-(1)ms.46b1l, sh.78-8, w.*141-27, p.36b5, d.30b7,
n.32b7, co.33b5, ch.408b18 tatra katama adinava ahare samudananakrtah
/ yathapihaikatyah aharahetor aharanidanam site sitena
hanyamanah, usne usnena hanyamanah, utsahate, ghatate,
vyayacchate / krsina va, goraksyena va, vanijyena va,
lipiganananyasanasamkhyamudrayanekavidhena
silpasthanakarmasthanenapratilabdhasya vaharasya pratilambhaya,
upacayaya va, yathaharasyaivam aharanidanasya tasyaivam utsahatah,
ghatatah, vyayacchatah / sacet te karmanta vipadyante sa tannidanam
socati, klamyati, paridevate, uras tadayati, krantati, sammoham
apadyate / "moho bata me vyayamo nisphala" iti / ayam
samudananasahagata adinavo yadutahare //

(i)-c-iil-6-a-(1)-i-(a)-(3)-(2)ms.46b2r, sh.78-20, w.*142-10, p.37a3,
d.31a3,n.33a4,co.34a3, ch.408b27 sacet sampadyate sa
tasyaraksadhikaranahetos tivram autsukyam apadyate / "kaccin me bhoga
rajña vapahriyerams caurair va, agnina va dahyerann udakena
vohyeyuh, kunihita va nidhayah pranasyeyuh, kuprayukta (sbh i 122)
va karmantah pralujyeran, apriya va dayada adhigaccheyuh, kule va
kulangara utpadyeta, yas tan bhogan anayena vyasanam apadayet" / ayam
araksasahagata adinavo yadutahare //

(i)-c-iil-6-a-(1)-i-(a)-(3)-(3)ms.46b4l, sh.79-5, w.*142-17, p.37a6, d.31a6,
n.33a6, co.34a5, ch.408c5 katama adinavah snehparibhramsakrtah /
yathapi tad aharanidanam aharadhikaranahetor mata
putrasyavarnam bhasate / putro matuh, pita putrasya, putrah
pituh, bhrata bhaginya, bhagini bhratuh, sahayakah sahayakasya,
prageva jano janasya, te canyo 'nyam vighrita bhavanti, vivadam
apannas tathodara brahmanaksatriyagrhapatimahasala
aharadhikaranahetor evam vighrita vivadam apannah, anyo 'nyam
panina praharanti, lostenapi, dandenapi, sastrenapi
praharanti / ayam ucyate snehparibhramsakrta adinavah //

(i)-c-iil-6-a-(1)-i-(a)-(3)-(4)ms.46b5m, sh.79-16, w.*142-26, p.37b2,
d.31b1.n.33b2,co.34b1, ch.408c11 tatra katamo 'trptikrta adinavah /

yathapi tad rajanah ksatriya murddhabhisiktah svesu grama
nigamarastrarajadhanisv asamtusta viharanta ubhayato
vyuhakani samgramanikani pratisaranti samkhaih kamyamanaih,
patahair vadyamanaih, isubhih ksipyamanair vividhais te tatra
bhrantenasvena sardham samagacchanti bhrantena hastina, rathena,
pattina sardham samagacchanti / isubhih saktibhir vapakrttagatra
maranam va nigacchanti maranamatrakam va duhkham / ayam ucyate
'trptikrta adinava iti yo va punar anyo 'py evambhagiyah //

(i)-c-iil-6-a-(1)-i-(a)-(3)-(5)ms.46b7l, sh.80-4, w.*142-35, p.37b6, d.31b4,
n.33b5, co.34b4, ch.408c18 tatra katama 'svatantryakrta adinavah /
yathapi tad rajñah pauruseya avarodhikani nagarany
anupraskandatah taptenapi tailenavasicyante, taptaya vasaya, taptaya
gomayalodikaya, taptena tamrena, taptenayasa / isubhih saktibhis
capakrttagatra maranam va nigacchanti maranamatrakam va
duhkham / ayam ucyate 'svatantryakrta adinava iti yo va punar anyo 'py
evambhagiyah //

(i)-c-iil-6-a-(1)-i-(a)-(3)(6)ms.46b8m, sh.80-12, w.*143-4, p.38a1, d.31b6,
n.33b7, co.34b6, ch.408c23 tatra katamo duscaritakrta adinavah /
yathapi tad ekatyenaharanidanam prabhutam kayena duscaritam
krtam bhavaty upacitam, yatha kayenaivam vaca manasa sa ca yasmin
samaya abadhiko bhavati, dukhkito, badhaglanah, tasya tat purvakam
kayaduscaritam vanmanoduscaritam, parvatanam va
parvatakutanam va, sayahne yac chayavalambate 'dhyavalambate
'bhipralambate / tasyaivam bhavati / "krtam bata me papam na krtam
bata me punyam kayena vaca manasa, so 'ham ya gatih
krtapapanam gatim pretya gamisyami"ti vipratisari kalam
karoti kalam ca krtva 'payesupapadyate yaduta narakesu
tiryakpretesu / ayam ucyate duscaritakrta adinavah //

(i)-c-iil-6-a-(1)-i-(d' ms.47a2m, sh.81-5, w.*143-15, p.38a6, d.32a3, n.34a3,
co.35a4, ch.409a6 tasyaivam bhavati / ity ayam aharah paryesyamano
'pi sadinavah / paribhujyamano 'pi sadinavah / paribhukto 'pi
parinama adinavah / evam asti punar asyahasya kacid
anusamsamatra, sa punah katama / aharasthitiko 'yam kaya
aharam nisritya tisthati / nanaharah / iyam apy
anusamsamatra /

(sbh i 126) evam asyahasasthitiko 'yam kayh suciram api tisthañ ca
varsasatam va tisthati / kimcid va punar bhuyah samyak
parihriyamanah / asti casyarvag uparatih / tatra ye kayasthitimatre
pratipannah na te supratipannah, ye kayasthitimatrakena
samtusta na ca te susamtusta, na ca punas ta aharakrtam
paripurnam anavadyam anusamsam pratyannubhavanti / ye punar na
kayasthitimatrakena samtustah, na kayasthitimatrake
pratipannah, api tu tam eva kayasthitim nisritya brahmacaryam
samudagamaya pratipannah, te supratipannah, ta eva ca punah
paripurnam anavadyam anusamsam pratyannubhavanti //

(i)-c-iil-6-a-(1)-ii-(a) ms.47a5l, sh.82-3, w.*143-29, p.38b5, d.32b1, n.34b2, co.35b2, ch.409a16 "tan na me pratirupam syad yad va pratyavarenaharanusamsamatrakena samtusto vihareyam / na me pratirupam syad yad aham balasabhagatam balasahadharmikatam adhyapadyeyam" / evam ahare sarvakaram paripurnam adinavam jñatva sa itah pratisamkhyayadinavadarsi, nihsarananvesi caharanihsaranartham eva putramamsopamam aharam aharati /

tasyaivam bhavati / "evam ete dayakadanapatayah krcchrena bhogan samudaniya, mahantam paryesanakrtam adinavam pratyannubhavantah, prapridya prapridya tvannamsasonitam asmakam anuprayacchanti / yadutanukampam upadaya visesaphalarthinah tasyasmakam tatha pratilabdhasya pindapatasyayam evamrupo 'nurupah paribhogah syat / yad aham tatha (sbh i 128) paribhutam atmanam sthapayitva paribhūñjiya, yatha tesam karah kṛta atyartham mahaphalah syur mahanusamsa mahadyutayo mahavistarah, candropamas ca kulany upasamkrameyam vyavakrsya kayam, vyavakrsya cittam hrīman apragalbhah, anatmotkarsi, aparapansi / yatha svena labhena sucittah syam sumanah, evam parasyapi labhena sucittah syam sumanah / evamcittas ca punah kulany upasamkrameyam, tat kuta etal labhyam pravrajitena parakulesu yad dadatu me pare ma na dadatu / satkṛtya, masatkṛtya, prabhutam ma stokam, pranitam ma luham, tvaritam ma dhandham / evam caritasya me kulany upasamkramatah sacet pare na dadyus tenaham na tesam antika aghatacittataya pratighacittataya vyavadiryeyam / na ca punas tannidanam kayasya bhedad apayopapattya vighatam apadyeyam / yaduta tam evaghatacittatam pratighacittatam adhipatim kṛtva saced asatkṛtya na satkṛtya, sacet stokam na prabhutam / sacel luham na pranitam, saced dhandham na tvaritam dadyuh / tayaham naghatacittataya, pratighacittataya ca vyavadiryeyam" iti vistarena purvavat / "imam caham kavadi-karam aharam nisṛitya tatha tatha pratipadyeyam, tañ ca matram prativedyeyam / yena me jivitendriyanirodhas (sbh i 130) ca na syan na ca pindakena klamyeyam / brahmacaryanugrahas ca me syad evam ca me sramanabhava pravrajitabhava sthitasayayam pindapataparibhogah pratirupas ca parisuddhas canavadyas ca syad" ebhir akaraih sa pratisamkhyayaharam aharati //

(i)-c-iil-6-a-(1)-ikb) ms.48a1l, sh.84-3, w.*144-28, p.39b7, d.33a6, n.35a7, co.36b2, ch.409b16 arahah punah katamah / catvara arahah / kavadamkarah, sparsah, manahsamcetana, vijñanam casmims tv arthe kavadamkara aharo 'bhipretah / sa punah katamah / tadyatha mantha va, apupa va, odanakulmasam va, sarpīh, tailam, madhu, phanitam, mamsam, matsya, vaiiura, lavanam, ksiram, dadhi, navanitam itimani canyani caivamrupany upakaranani yani kavadani kṛtvabhavyavahriyante / tasmāt kavadamkara ity ucyate / aharatiti bhunkte, pratinisevaty abhyavaharati, khadati, bhaksayati, svadayati, pibati, cusatiti paryayah //

(i)-c-iil-6-a-(2) ms.48a2r, sh.85-5, w.m45-7, p.40a3, d.33b2, n. 35b3, co.36b3, ch.409b22 na dravartham iti / yas caite kamopabhogina ity artham aharam aharanti / yad "vayam aharena prinitagatrah samtarpitagatrah pratyupasthite sayahnakale samaye, abhikrantayam rajanyam, maulibaddhikabhiih sardham alaburomasabahubhih kandukastanibhir naribhih sardham kridantah, ramamanah, paricarayantah, auddhatyam dravam praviskarisyama" iti / drava esa arye dharmavinaye yaduta kamaragopasamhita maithunopasamhitah papaka akusala dharma vitarkah / yair ayam (sbh i 132) khadyamano badhyamana uddhatendriyo bhavaty unnatendriyas ca, drutamanasah, plutamanasah, asthitamanaso 'vyupasantamanasah, te punar atyartham aharam aharanto dravartham aharantity ucyate / srutavams tv aryasravakah pratisamkhyanabalika adinavadarsi nihsaranam prajanan paribhunkte / na tu tatha yatha te kamopabhogino bhun̄jante / tenaha na dravartham //

(i)-c-iil-6-a-(3) ms.48a5l, sh.86-11, w.*145-20, p.40b1, d.33b7, n.36a1, co.37a4, ch.409c5 na madartham na mandanartham na vibhusanartham iti / yathapi ta eva kamopabhogina ity artham aharam aharanti / "adya vayam aharam ahrtavanto yaduta prabhutañ ca trptito yathasaktyabalam / snigdhm ca, vrsyañ ca, brmhaniyañ ca, varnasampannam, gandhasampannam, rasasampannam endhibhute / nirgatayam rajanyam sakta bhavisyamah pratibala vyayamakaranah, yadutatatikriyaya va, nirghatena, vyayamasilaya va, ullothanena va, prthivikhatena va, bahuvyayamena va, padavastambhanena va, plavanena va langhanena va cakravyayamena va / tam ca punar vyayamam nisritya balavanto bhavisyamah vyayatagatra / dirgham carogah, cirakalam casmakam yauvanam anuvartakam bhavisyati, no tu tvaritam virupakarani jara deham abhibhavisyati"ti / "cirataram ca jivisyama" (sbh i 134) iti / "prabhutabhaksane ca pratibala bhavisyamah / bhuktam ca samyak parinamisyati / dosanam cacayah krto bhavisyati" / ity arogyamadartham, yauvanamadartham, jivitamadartham paribhūjate /

tesam punar evam bhavati / "krtavyayama vayam snatrasamvidhanam karisyamo yaduta sucina toyena gatrani praksalayisyamah / praksalitagatras ca kesani ca prasadhayisyamah / vividhena canulepanena, kayam anupalipyā vividhair vastrair vividhair malyair vividhair alamkaraih kayam bhusayisyamah" / tatra yat snanaprasadhananulepanam idam ucyate tesam mandanam / tatha mandanajatanam yad vastramalyabharanadharanam idam ucyate vibhusanam iti / mandanartham vibhusanartham paribhūjate / ta evam madamatta mandanajativibhusitagatrah / pratyupasthite madyahnasamaye sayahnasamaye va bhaktasamaye trsita bubhuksitas ca, parena tarsena, paraya nandya, parenamodena, anadinavadarsino nihsaranam aprajananto yathopapannam aharam aharanti / yavad eva punah punar dravartham, madartham, mandanartham,

vibhusanartham ca / srutavams tv aryasravakah
pratisamkhyanabalika adinavadarsi nihsaranam prajanan paribhunkte
/ na tu tatha yatha te kamopabhoginah paribhuñjate/ "nanyatremam
asamnisevanam prahatavyam aharam pratinisevamana eva
prahasyami"ti //

(i)-c-iil-6-a-(4) ms.48b3m, sh.88-16, w.*146-19, p.41b1, d.34b4, n.36b5,
co.38a1, ch.410a3 yavad evasya kayasya sthitaya iti bhuktva nabhuktva
yas ca jivitasya kayasthitir ity ucyate / "so 'ham imam aharam ahartya
jivisyami, na marisyami"ty aharati / tenaha yavad evasya kayasya
sthitaye //

(i)-c-iil-6-a-(5)-i ms.48b4l, sh.89-1, w.*146-23, p.41b2, d.34b5, n.36b7,
co.38a3, ch.410a7 katham yapanaya aharati / dvididha yatra, asti
krcchrena yatra asty akrcchrena //

(i)-c-iil-6-a-(5)-i-(a) ms.48b4m, sh.89-2, w.*146-23, p.41b3, d.34b6, n.36b7,
co.38a3, ch.410a9 krcchrena yatra katama / yadrupam aharam aharato
jighatsa daurbalyam va bhavati / duhkhitto va badhaglanah /
adharmena va pindapatam paryesate, na dharmena / raktah
paribhunkte sakto grddho grathito murchito 'dhyavasito 'dhyavasayam
apannah / guruko vasya kayo bhavaty akarmanyah, aprahanaksamah,
yenasya dhandham cittam samadhiyate / krcchrena
vasvasaprasvasah pravartante / styanamiddham va cittam
paryavanahati / iyam ucyate krcchrena yatra //

(i)-c-iil-6-a-(5)-i-(b) ms.48b5m, sh.89-11, w.m46-32, p.41b7, d.35a2, n.37a3,
co.38a7, ch.410a16 akrcchrena yatra katama / yathapi tadrupam aharam
aharato yatha jighatsa daurbalyam va na bhavati / nabhyadhiko bhavati
duhkhitto va badhaglanah / dharmena va pindapatam paryesate,
na vadharmena / arakto va paribhunkte 'sakto 'grdhro 'grathito
'murchito 'nadyavasito 'nadyavasayam apannah / na casya kayo guruko
bhavati karmanyah bhavati prahanaksamah / yenasya tvaritam cittam
samadhiyate / alpakrcchrenasvasaprasvasah pravartante /
styanamiddham cittam na paryavanahati / iyam ucyate 'lpakrcchrena
yatra //

tatra ya krcchrena yatra taya jivitasthitir bhavati, kayasya
savadya sasamklista / tatra ye 'yam alpakrcchrena yatra taya
jivitasthitir bhavati / kayasya sa ca punar anavadyasamklista /
tatra srutavan aryasravakah savadyam samklistam yatram
parivarjayati, anavadyam asamklistam yatram gacchati,
pratisevate / tenaha yapanayai //

(i)-c-iil-6-a-(5)-ii ms.48b8l, sh.90-11, w.*147-6, p.42a7, d.35a7, n.37b2,
co.38b6, ch.410a29 sa punar anavadyasamklista yatra ya purvam
ukta tam katham kalpayati / aha / yady "ayam jighatsoparataye,
brahmacaryanugrahaye"ti, "pauranam ca vedanam prahasyami navam
ca notpadayisyami / yatra ca me bhavisyati / balam ca, sukham
canavadyata ca, sparsaviharata ce"ti / evam pratisevamanah

anavadyam asamklistam yatram kalpayati //

(i)-c-iil-6-a-(5)-ii-(a) ms.49a1m, sh.91-3, w.*147-12, pa2b1, d.35b2, n.37b4, co.39a1, ch.410b4 katham ca punar jighatsoparataya aharati / pratyupasthite bhaktasamaye, utpannam ksudhayam, yada paribhunkte tasyaiva ksutparyavasthanasya jighatsadaurbalyasya ca prativigamaya tañ ca matram paribhunkte / yathasya bhuktavato 'kale punar jighatsadaurbalyam na badhate, yaduta sayahnasamaye va, abhikrantayam va rajanyam, svabhute 'pratyupasthite bhaktasamaye / evam jighatsoparataya aharati //

(i)-c-iil-6-a-(5)-ii-(b) ms.49a2m, sh.91-10, w.*147-19, p.42b4, d.35b4, n.37b6, co.39a3, ch.410b10 katham brahmacaryanugrahayaharati / tam matram paribhunkte / tadrupam aharam aharati / yenasya kusalapakse prayuktasya drsta eva dharme bhuktasamanantaram tasminn eva va divase 'gurukah kayo bhavati / karmanyas ca bhavati, prahanaksamas ca, yenasya tvaritatvaritam cittam samadhiyate / alpakrahchrenasvasaprasvasah pravartante / styanamiddham cittam na paryavanahati, yenayam bhavyo bhavati pratibalas ca ksipram eva, apraptasya praptaye, anadhigatasyadhigamaya, asaksatkrtasya saksatkriyayai / evam brahmacaryanugrahayaharati //

(i)-c-iil-6-a-(5)-ii-(c) ms.49a4m, sh.91-20, w.*147-28, p.42b8, d.35b7, n.38a2, co.39a6, ch.410b17 katham "pauranam vedanam prahasyami"ty aharati / yathapi tad atitam adhvanam upadayamatraya va paribhuktam bhavaty apathyam va, aparinate va, yenasya vividhah kayika abadhah samutpanno bhavati / tadyatha kanduh, (sbh i 140) kusthah kitibhah kilasa iti vistarena purvavat / tasya cabadhanidana utpadyante saririka vedana duhkhas tivrah, kharah, katuka, amanapah / tasyabadhasyopasamaya tasam ca tannidanam duhkhanam vedanam upasamaya hitam pathyam anukulam anulomikam vaidyopadistena vidhina bhaisajyam pratisevate / sampreyam caharam aharati / yenasyotpannasyabadhasya tannidanam ca duhkhanam vedanam prahanam bhavati / evam "pauranam vedanam prahasyami"ty aharam aharati //

(i)-c-iil-6-a-(5)-ii-(d) ms.49a6m, sh.92-13, w.*147-38, p.43a4, d.36a3, n.38a5, co.39b3, ch.410b27 katham "navam vedanam notpadayisyami"ty aharam aharati / sa vartamanam adhvanam upadaya sukhi, arogah, balavan, namatraya va paribhunkte, apathyam va, aparinate va / yenasyanagatam adhvanam upadaya svo va, uttarasvo va, visucika va kaye samtistheta / anyatamanyatamo va kaye kayika abadhah samutpadyeta / tadyatha kanduh, kusthah, kitibhah, kilasa iti vistarena purvavat / tannidana utpadyerañ charirika vedanah purvavat / evam ca "navam vedanam notpadayisyami"ty aharati //

(i)-c-iil-6-a-(5)-ii-(e) ms.49b2l, sh.93-1, w.*148-6, pa3a7, d.36a5, n.38b1, co.39b5, ch.410c5 katham "yatra me bhavisyati balam ca sukham canavadyata ca sparsaviharata ce"ty aharati / yat tavad bhuktva

jivatity evam yatra bhavati / yat punar jighatsadaurbalyam apanayati
evam asya balam bhavati / yat punah pauranam vedanam prajahati /
navam notpadayaty evam asya sukham bhavati / yat punar dharmena
pindapatam paryestyaraktah paribhunkte 'sakta iti vistarena
purvavad evam asyanavadyata bhavati / yat punar (sbh i 142) bhuktavato na
gurukah kayo bhavati, karmanyas ca bhavati, prahanaksamo vistarena
purvavad evam asya sparsaviharata bhavati /

tenaha pratisamkhyayaharam aharati / na dravartham, na madartham,
na mandanartham iti vistarena purvavad ayam tavad bhojane
matrajñataya vistaravibhagah //

(i)-c-ii-6-b-(1) ms.49b41, sh.93-14, w.m48-17, p.43b4, d.36b2, n.38b5,
co.40a2, ch.410c15 samasarthah punah katamah / aha / yam ca
paribhunkte yatha ca paribhunkte 'yam samasarthah / kam
paribhunkte / yaduta kavadamkaram aharam, mantha va, apupa va,
odanakulmasam va vistarena purvavat / katham paribhunkte /
pratisamkhyaya paribhunkte / na dravartham, na madartham, na
mandanartham iti vistarena purvavat //

(i)-c-ii-6-b-(2) ms.49b51, sh.93-21, w.* 148-23, p.43b7, d.36b5, n.38b7,
co.40a5, ch.410c19 punar aparah samasarthah /
pratipaksaparigrhitam ca paribhunkte kamasukhallikantavivarjitam
catmaklamathantavivarjitam ca brahmacaryanugrahaya ca /

katham pratipaksaparigrhitam / yad aha / pratisamkhyayaharam
aharati /

katham kamasukhallikantavivarjitam ca / yad aha / na dravartham na
madarantham, na mandanartham, na vibhusanartham iti /

katham atmaklamathantavivarjitam / yad aha / "jighatsoparataye,
pauranam ca vedanam prahasyami / navam ca notpadayisyami /
yatra ca me bhavisyati / balam ca sukham ce"ti /

katham brahmacaryanugrahaya paribhunkte / yad aha /
brahmacaryanugrahaya, "anavadyata ca sparsaviharata ca me
bhavisyati"ti //

(i)-c-ii-6-b-(3)-(a) ms.49b6r, sh.94-11, w.*148-33, p.44a4, d.37a2, n.39a4,
co40b2, ch.411a1 punar aparah samasarthah / dvayam idam bhojanam,
cabhojanam ca / tatra bhojanam yat sarvena sarvam sarvatha kimcin na
paribhunkte / (sbh i 144) abhuñjanas ca mriyate /

tatra bhojanam dvidham / samabhojanam, visamabhojanam ca / tatra
samabhojanam yan natyalpam natiprabhutam, napatyham, napatinate na
samklistam /

tatra visamabhojanam yad atyalpam atiprabhutam ca, aparinate va,
apatyham va, samklistam va paribhunkte /

tatra samabhojane natyalpabhojane jighatsadaurbalyam anutpannam

notpadayati, utpannam prajahati /

tatra natiprabhutabhojanena samabhojanena na gurukah kayo bhavaty
akarmanyah, aprahanaksamo vistarena purvavat /

tatra parinatabhojanena pathyabhojanena samabhojanena pauranam ca
vedanam prajahati / navam ca notpadayisyaty evam asya yatra bhavati
balam ca, sukham ca /

asamklistabhojanena samabhojanenanavadyata ca bhavati sparsaviharata
ca /

tatratyalpabhojanam yena jivati jighatsadaurbalyaparitas ca jivati /
atiprabhutabhojanam / yenasya gurubharadhyakrantah kayo bhavati / na
ca kalena bhaktam parinamati /

tatraparinatabhojanena visucika kaye samtisthate /
anyatamanyatamo va kaye kayika abadhah samutpadyate /
yathaparinatabhojanenaivam apathyabhojanena /

tatrayam apathyabhojane visesah / dosah pracayam gacchati, kharam
cabadham sprsati /

tatra samklistabhojanenadharmena pindapatam paryesya raktah
paribhunkte, sakto grddho grathita iti vistarena purvavat / iti yah
samabhojanam ca paribhunkte / visamabhojanam ca parivarjayati / tasmad
bhojane samakarity ucyate / bhojane ca samakaritaisa ebhir akarair
akhyata, uttana, vivrta, samprakasita / yaduta
pratisamkhyayaharam aharati / (sbh i 146) na dravartham, na
madartham, na mandanartham, na vibhusanartham iti vistarena
purvavat //

(i)-c-ii-6-b-(3)-(b) ms.50a5r, sh.96-1, w.*149-20, p.45a2, d.37b5, n.40a1,
co.41a6, ch.411a27 tatra yat tavad aha / "pratisamkhyayaharam aharati /
na dravartham, na madartham, na mandanartham na
vibhusanartham", yavad eva, "asya kayasya sthitaye, yapanayai", anena
tavad abhojanam ca pratiksipati /

yat punar aha / "jighatsoparataye, brahmacaryanugrahaya" vistarena yavat
"sparsaviharatayai", anena visamabhojanam pratiksipati /

katham ca punar visamabhojanam pratiksipati / ["bkres pa bsal bar bya
ba'i phyr zes gan gsuns pa des ni / re zig zas ha can chun ba'i zas
ran pa ma yin" pa spon bar byed do] /

yat tavat aha / "brahmacaryanugrahaya", anenatiprabhutabhojanam
pratiksipati /

yad aha / "pauranam ca vedanam prahasyami, navam ca
notpadayisyami" ty anenaparinatabhojanatam apathyabhojanatam ca
pratiksipati /

yad aha / "yatra ca me bhavisyati, balam", anena natyalpabhojanatam

natiprabhutabhojanatam ca darsayati /

yad aha / "sukham ca me bhavisyati"ty anena parinatabhojanatam
pathyabhojanatam ca darsayati /

yad aha / "anavadyata ca me bhavisyati, sparsaviharata ce"ty
anenasamklistabhojanatam darsayati /

yo 'sav adharmena pindapatam paryesya raktah paribhunkte /
sakto vistarena purvavat / sa samklistas ca paribhunkte,
savadyata casya bhavati / tasyaiva ca kusalapaksaprayuktasya
pratisamlayane, yoge, manasikare, uddesasvadyaye, arthacintayam ta
eva papaka akusala vitarkas cittam anusravanti / ye 'sya tannimnam,
tatpravanam, tatpragbharam (sbh i 148) cittasantatim pravartayanti /
yenasya sparsaviharo na bhavati /

sa ceyam dvidvidha sparsaviharata / atiprabhutabhojanaparivarjanac ca
yenasya na gurukah kayo bhavaty akarmanyah, aprahanaksama iti
vistarena purvavat / ahare casvadakaranad yenasya
vitarkasamksobhakrtasparsaviharata na bhavati /

tad evam sati sarvair ebhah padair bhojane samakarita vyakhyata
bhavati / iyam ucyate bhojane matrajñata // vistaratah samksepatas ca
//

(i)-c-ii-7-a-(1)-i ms.50b3r, sh.97-16, p.45b7, d.38b1, n.40b5, co.42a3,
ch.411c6 purvaratraparartram jagarikayogasyanuyuktata katama /
tatra katamah purvaratrah / katamo 'pararatrah / katamo
jagarikayogah / katama jagarikayogasyanuyuktata //

(i)-c-ii-7-a-(1)-ii ms.50b4l, sh.98-3, w.*71-28, p.45b8, d.38b2, n.40b6,
co.42a4, ch.411c8 tatrayam sayahnam purvaratrah, sayahnam
suryasyastamgamanam upadaya, yo ratryah purvabhagah satirekam
praharam / apararatrah katamah / yo ratrya aparabhagah satirekam
praharam /

tatrayam jagarikayogah / yad aha / diva cankramanisadyabhyam
avaraniyebhyo dharmebhyas cittam parisodhayati / ratryah prathame
yame cankramanisadyabhyam avaraniyebhyo dharmebhyas cittam
parisodhayati / parisodhya, bahir viharasya padau praksalya, viharam
pravisyā, daksinena parsvena sayyam kalpayati pade padam adhaya,
alokasamjñi smrtah samprajanann utthanasamjñam eva
manasikurvan, sa ratryah pascime yame laghu laghv eva prativibudhya,
cankramanisadyabhyam avaraniyebhyo dharmebhyas cittam
parisodhayati /

tatreyam jagarikayogasyanuyuktata / yathapi tad buddhasya bhagavatah
sravako jagarikayogasya srota tatra ca siksitukamo bhavati /
tathabhutasyasya "yaj jagarikayogam arabhya buddhanujñatam
jagarikayogam sampadayisyami"ti yas chando viryo vyayamo
niskramah parakramah sthana arambha utsaha utsudhir aprativanis

cetasah (sbh i 152) samgrahah satatyam //

(i)-c-iil-7-a-(2)-i-(a)-(d) ms.50b7m, sh.99-9, w.*71-37, p.46a8, d.39a2, n.41a5, co.42b3, ch.411c22 tatra katham diva cankramanisadyabhyam avaraniyebhyo dharmebyas cittam parisodhayati / "diva" ucyate suryasyabhyudgamanasamayam upadaya yavad astamgamanasamayam / "cankrama" ucyata ayate vipulamapite prthivipradese gamanapratyagamanapratisamyuktam kayakarma / "nisadya" ucyate yathapihaikatyo mañce va pithe va trnasamstare va nisidati, paryankam abhujya, rjum kayam pranidhayabhimukhim smrtim upasthapyam / avaranany ucyante pañca nivaranañi / avaraniya dharmaya ye nivaranasthaniya dharmaya nivaranaaharakah / te punah katame / kamacchandah, vyapadah, styanamidham, auddhatyakaukrtyam, vicikitsa, subhata pratighanimittam andhakaro jñatijanapadamaravitarkah pauranasya ca hasitakriditaraparivaritasyanusmrtih, trayas cadhvanah, tryadhvagata cayonisodharmacinta //

(i)-c-iil-7-a-(2)-i-(d)-(1) ms.51a2r, sh.100-7, p.46b6, d.39a6, n.41b3, co.43a1, ch.412a5 ebhyah katham cankramena cittam parisodhayati / katibhyas ca parisodhayati / styanamidhat styanamidhaharakac cavaranañt parisodhayati / alokanimittam anena sadhu ca susthu ca sugrhitam bhavati sumanasikrtam sujutam supratividdham / sa alokasahagatena suprabhasasahagatena cittena channe va, abhyavakase va, cankrame cankramyamanah anyatamanyatamena prasadanienalambanena cittam sandarsayati samuttejayati sampraharsayati / (sbh i 154) yaduta buddhanusmrtya va, dharmasamghasilatya gadevatanusmrtya va / kaye va punar anena styanamidhadinavapratisamyukta dharmah sruta bhavanty udgrhita dhrtah / tadyatha sutram geyam vyakaranam gathodananidanavadanativrttakajatakavaipulyadbhutadharnopadesah / yesu styanamidham anekaparyayena vigarhitam vijugupsitam / styanamidhaprahanam punah stutam varnitam prasastam / tan vistarena svarena svadhyayam karoti / paresam va prakasayati, artham va cintayati tulayaty upapariksate, diso va vyavalokayati, candranaksatragraharasru va drstim carayati, udakena mukham akledayati / evam asya tat styanamidhaparyavasthanam anutpannam ca notpadyate, utapannam ca prativigacchati / evam anena tasmad avaraniyad dharmacittam parisodhitam bhavati //

(i)-c-iil-7-a-(2)-i-(d)-(1)-(2) ms.51a6m, sh.101-7, p.47a7, d.39b7, n.42a3, co.43b2, ch.412a23 tatra nisadyaya katamebhyah avaraniyebhyo dharmebyas cittam parisodhayati / katham ca punah parisodhayati / aha / caturbhya avaraniyebhyo dharmebyah parisodhayati, kamacchandad vyapadah auddhatyakaukrtyad vicikitsayas tadaharakebhyas ca dharmebyah //

(i)-c-iil-7-a-(2)-i-(d)-(1)-(2)-i ms.51b1l, sh.101-10, p.47b1, d.40a1, n.42a4, co.43b3, ch.412a26 sa utpanne va kamacchandaparyavasthane prativinodanayanutpanne va durikaranaya, nisadya paryankam abhujya, rjum kayam pranidhaya pratimukham smrtim upasthapyam,

vinilakam va vipuyakam va vipadumakam va vyadhmatkam
vikhaditakam va vilohitakam vasthim va samkalikam
vanyatamanyatamam bhadrakam samadhinimittam manasikaroti / ye va
punar anena dharmah kamaragaprahanam evarabhya
kamacchandaprahanayodgrhita bhavanti, dhrta vacasa parijita
manasanviksita drstyā supratividdhah / tadyatha sutram
geyam vyakaranam iti vistarena purvavat / ye 'nekaparyayena
kamaragam kamacchandam kamalayam kamaniyantim
kamadhyavasanaṃ vigarhanti vivarnayanti vijugupsayanti /
kamaragaprahanam (sbh i 156) anekaparyayena stuvanti varnayanti
prasamsanti / tan dharmams tatha nisanno yoniso manasikaroti /
evam asyanutpannam ca kamacchandaparyavasthanam notpadyate, utpannam
ca kamacchandaparyavasthanam prativigacchati //

(i)-c-iil-7-a-(2)-i-(d)-(1)-(2)-ii ms.51b3l, sh.102-8, p.47b8, d.40a7, n.42b3,
co.44a2, ch.412b11 tatra vyapade 'yam visesah / tatha nisanno
maitrisahagatena cittenavairenasapathenavyabadhena vipulena
mahadgatenapramanena subhavitenaikam disam adhimucya
spharivopasampadya viharati / tatha dvitiam tatha tritiam
tatha caturthim ity urdhvam adhas tiryak sarvam anantam lokam
spharivopasampadya viharati / sesam purvavat //

(i)-c-iil-7-a-(2)-i-(d)-(1)-(2)-iii ms.51b4r, sh.102-15, p.48a3, d.40b2,
n.42b5, co.44a4, ch.412b16 tatrauddhatyakaukrtye visesah / tadyatha
nisanno 'dhyatmam eva cittam sthapayati samsthapayati
samnispadayaty ekotikaroti samadhatte / sesam purvavat //

(i)-c-iil-7-a-(2)-i-(d)-(1)-(2)-iv ms.51b5m,w.*72-8,sh.102-19,p.48a4,daob3,
n.42b5,co.44a5, ch.412b18 tatra vicikitsanivarane visesah / tatha san
nisanno 'titam adhvanam nayoniso manasikaroti, anagatam
pratyutpannam adhvanam nayoniso manasikaroti / "kim nv aham abhuvam
atite 'dhvani, ahosvin naham atite 'dhvani, ko nv aham abhuvam, katham
nv aham abhuvam atite 'dhvani / ko nv aham bhavisyamy anagate 'dhvani,
katham bhavisyamy anagate 'dhvani / ke santah ke bhavisyamah /
ayam sattvah kuta agatah, itas cyutah kutragami bhavisyati" sa
ityevamrupam ayoniso manasikaram varjayitva yoniso manasikaroti,
atitam apy adhvanam anagatam pratyutpannam apy adhvanam /

sa dharmamatram pasyati vastumatram sac ca sato 'sac casato
hetumatram (sbh i 158) phalamatram, nasadbhutam samaropam karoti,
na sadvastu nasayaty apavadati, bhutam bhutato janati / yadutanityato
va duhkhatō va sunyato vanatmato vanityesu duhkhesu sunyesv
anatmasu dharmesu / sa evam yoniso manasikurvan, buddhe 'pi
niskankso bhavati nirvicikitsah, dharme samghe duhkhe samudaye
nirodhe marge hetau hetusamutpannesu dharmesu niskankso bhavati
nirvicikitsah / sesam purvavat //

(i)-c-iil-7-a-(2)-i-(d)-(1)-(2)-i',ii',iii',iv' ms.52a2m, sh.103-18, pa8b4,
d.41a2, n.43a3, co.44b4, ch.412c4 tatra vyapade vaktavyam / yo 'nena

pratigham pratighanimittam carabhya, tasya ca prahanaya, dharma
udgrhita iti vistarah /

auddhatyakaukrtye vaktavyam / anenauddhatyakaukrtyam arabhya, tasya ca
prahanaya, dharma udgrhita iti vistarena purvavat /

vicikitsayam vaktavyam / ye 'nena vicikitsam arabhya, tasyas ca
prahanaya, dharma udgrhita iti vistarena purvavat /

evam anena kamacchandaniwaranad
vyapadastyanamidhauddhatyakaukrtyavicikitsanivaranac cittam
visodhitam bhavati, tadaharakebhyas ca dharmebhya avaraniyebhyah /
tenaha / cankramanisadyabhyam avaraniyebhyo dharmebhyas cittam
parisodhayati /

sa khalv esa dharmadhipateyavaraniyebhyo dharmebhyas cittasya
parisodhanakhyata //

(i)-c-iil-7-a-(2)-i-(d)-(2) ms.52a4r, sh.104-11, p.49a1, d.41a6, n.43b2,
co.45a1, ch.412c13 asti punar atmadhipateya lokadhipateya
cavaraniyebhyo dharmebhyas cittaparisodhana /

atmadhipateya katama / yathapi tadutpanne 'nyatamanyatamasmin nivarane,
atmata evapratirupatam veditva, utpannam nivaranam nadhivasayate
prajahati vinodayati vyantakaroti, tena nivaranenatmanam
lajjayamanah, cetasa (sbh i 160) upaklesakarena
prajñadaurbalyakarena vighatapaksyena / evam asav atmanam
evadhipatim krtva, avaraniyebhyo dharmebhyas cittam parisodhayati
/

katham lokam adhipatim krtva avaraniyebhyo dharmebhyas cittaih
parisodhayati / ihasya nivarane samutpanna utpattikale va pratyupasthita
evam bhavati, "aham ced anutpannam nivaranam utpadayeyam, sasta
me 'pavaded devata api vijña api sabrahmacarino dharmataya vigarheyur"
iti / sa lokam evadhipatim krtva, anutpannam ca nivaranam
notpadayati, utpannam ca prajahati / evam lokam adhipatim krtva,
avaraniyebhyo dharmebhyas cittam parisodhayati //

(i)-c-iil-7-a-(2)-ii-(a) ms.52a8m, sh.105-12, p.49a8, d.41b4, n.43b8, co.45a6,
ch.412c27 sayanasanapratiguptyartham punar "lokacaras canuvrtto
bhavisyati"ti / yavad ratryah prathame yame cankramanisadyabhyam
avaraniyebhyo dharmebhyas cittam parisodhayati / avaraniyebhyo
dharmebhyas cittam parisodhya, bahir viharasya padau praksalayati /
praksalya, viharam pravisya sayyam kalpayati / yavad eva
svapnaupacayikanam mahabhutanam upacayaya / upacito 'yam kayah
karmanyataras ca bhavisyati, anukulataras ca satatyena nipake
kusalapaksaprayoge //

(i)-c-iil-7-a-(2)-ii-(b) ms.52b1r, sh.105-24, w.*72-30, p.49b4, d.41b7, n.44a3,
co.45b2, ch.413a3 kena karanena daksinena parsvena sayyam kalpayati
/ simhasya praninah sadharmyena / kim punar atra sadharmyam /

simhah prani sarvesam tiryagyonigatanam praninam
vikranta utsahi drdhaparakramah / bhiksur api
jagarikayoganuyukta arabdhaviryo viharati vikranta utsahi
drdhaparakramah / atas tasya simhopamaiva sayya pratirupa bhavati,
no tu pretasayya devasayya, na kamabhogisayya / tatha hi te sarva eva
kusida hinavirya mandabalaparakramah / (sbh i 162) api tu
dharmataisa yad daksinena parsvena simhopamam sayyam
kalpayato na tatha gatanam viksepo bhavati, na ca sayanasya
smrtisampramoso bhavati, na ca gadham svapiti, papakams ca
svapnan na pasyati / anyatha tu sayyam kalpayato viparyayena sarve
dosa veditavyah / tenaha / pade padam adhaya daksinena
parsvena sayyam kalpayati //

(i)-c-iil-7-a-(2)-ii-(c) ms.52b4l, sh.106-16, p.50a2, d.42a4, n.44b1, co.45b7,
ch.413a13 katham alokasamjñi sayyam kalpayati / alokanimittam anena
sudgrhitam bhavati sumanasikrtam sujutam supratividdham / tad
eva manasikurvan sa prabhasahagatena cittena sayyam kalpayati /
suptasyapi casya yena na bhavati cetaso 'ndhakarayatvam / evam
alokasamjñi sayyam kalpayati //

(i)-c-iil-7-a-(2)-ii-(d) ms.52b5l, sli. 106-21, p.50a4, d.42a6, n.44b2,
co.46a2, ch.413a17 katham smrtah sayyam kalpayati / ye 'nena
dharmah sruta bhavanti cintita va bhavita va kusala
arthopasamhitah, tadanvayasya smrtir yavat svapanakale 'nuvartini
bhavati / yayasya suptasyapi ta eva dharma jagrato tvabhilapanti, tesv
eva ca dharmesu taccittam bahulam anuvicarati / iti yathasmrtya
yathasmrtah kusalacittah sayyam kalpayati, avyaktacitto va /
evam smrtah sayyam kalpayati //

(i)-c-iil-7-a-(2)-ii-(e) ms.52b6l, sh.107-7, p.50a7, d.42b1, n.44b4, co.46a4,
ch.413a23 katham samprajanan sayyam kalpayati / suptasyasya tatha
smrtasya yasmin samaye 'nyatamanyatamenopaklesena cetasah samkleso
bhavati / sa (sbh i 164) utpadyamanam eva tam samklesam samyag eva
prajanati, nadhivasayati, prajahati, pratividhyati, pratyudavartayati
manasam / tenocyate samprajanan sayyam kalpayati //

(i)-c-iil-7-a-(2)-ii-(f) ms.52b7l, sh.107-14, p.50b1, d.42b2, n.44b6, co.46a6,
ch.413a27 katham utthanasamjñam eva manasikurvan sayyam kalpayati /
sa viryasampragrhitam cittam krtva sayyam kalpayati /
supratibuddhikaya suhrasvamiddhah / tadyatharanyako mrgah, no tu
sarvena sarvam middhavakramananimnam cittam karoti, na
tatpravanam, na tatpragbharam /

api casyaivam bhavati / "aho bataham buddhanujñatam jagarikam
sarvena sarvam sarvatha sampadayeyam" iti / tasyas ca
sampadanartham bhramsam ghanarasena prayogena chandagato viharaty
abhiyuktas ca /

api casyaivam bhavati / "yathaham adya jagarikartham arabdhaviryo
vyaharsam, kusalanam ca dharmanam bhavanayai dakso 'nalasa

utthanasampannah / svah prabhate, nirgatayam ca rajanyam,
bhuyasya matrayarabdhaviryo viharisyamy utthanasampanna" iti /

tatraikayotthanasamjñaya na gadham svapiti / yenayam saknoti
laghu laghv evotthanakala utthatum, na kalatikrantam pratibudhyati /
dvitriyayotthanasamjñaya buddhanujñatam simhasayyam kalpayaty
anyunam anadhikam / tritriyayotthanasamjñaya cchandam na
sramsayati / smrtisampramose saty uttaratrottaratra samadanaya
prayukto bhavati / evam utthanasamjñam eva manasikurvan sayyam
kalpayati //

(i)-c-iil-7-a-(2)-iii ms.53a2m, sh.108-12, w.*72-4, p.50b8, d.43a1, n.45a5,
co.46b5, ch.413b14 sa ratryah pascime yame laghu laghv eva prativibudhya
cankramanisadyabhyam avaraniyebhyo dharmebhyas cittam
parisodhayatiti / ratryah pascimo yama ucyate, yo 'pararatrah
satirekam praharam / sa cayam alokasamjñi smrtah samprajanann
utthanasamjñam eva manasikurvan ratyah madhyamam yamam
satirekam praharam middham avakramayitva, yasmim samaye vyuttisthate
tatra tasmim samaye vyuttisthate karmanyakayo bhavati, utthaya
nadhimatrena styanamidhapyavasthanenabhibhutah / yena
nasyottisthato dhandhayitatvam va syad mandayitatvam
valasyakausidyam va / asati va punas tasmin dhandhayitatve mandayitatva
alasyakausidye laghu laghv evotthanam bhavaty abhogamatrat /
cankramanisadyabhyam avaraniyebhyo dharmebhyas cittasya
parisuddhih purvavad veditavya / ayam tavat purvaratrapararatram
jagarikayogasyanuyuktatavistaravibhagah //

(i)-c-iil-7-b-(1) ms.53a4r, sh.109-6, p.51a6, d.43a6, n.45b2, co.47a2,
ch.413b24 samasarthah punah katame / iha jagarikayogam anuyuktasya
purusapudgalasya catvari samyakkaraniany bhavanti / katamani catvari
/ yavaj jagrati tavat kusalapaksam na riñcati, satatyena nipake
kusalaharmabhavanayam / kalena ca sayyam kalpayati, nakalena /
suptas casamklistacitto (sbh i 168) middham avakramayati, na
samklistacittah / kalena ca prativibudhyate, notthanakalam
ativartate / [nam gyi cha stod dan / nam gyi cha smad la mi ñal bar sbyor
ba'i rjes su brtson pa'i skeyes bu gan zag gis yan dag par bya ba ni bzi po
de dag yin no /] itimani catvari samyakkaraniany arabhya bhagavata
sraavakanam jagarikayogyanuyuktata desita //

(i)-c-iil-7-b-(2) ms.53a6m, sh.109-16, w.*73-13, p.51b3, d.43b2, n.45b6,
co.47a6, ch.413c4 katham ca punar desitah / yat tavad aha / "diva
cankramanisadyabhyam avaraniyebhyo dharmebhyas cittam
parisodhayati / evam ratryah prathamayamam cankramanisadyabhyam
avaraniyebhyo dharmebhyas cittam parisodhayati"ty anena tavat
prathamam samyakkaraniany akhyatam / yaduta yavaj jagrati tavat
kusalapaksam na riñcati / udyukto satatyena nipake
kusalaharmabhavanayam /

yasmat punar aha / "bahir viharasya padau praksalya, viharam

pravīsyā daksinena parsvena sayyam kalpayati / pade padam
adhaye"ty anena dvitīyam samyakkaraniyam akhyatam / yaduta kalena
sayyam kalpayati, nakalena /

yat punar aha / "alokasamjñi smrtah samprajanann
utthanasamjñam eva manasikurvan sayyam kalpayati"ty anena
trīyam samyakkaraniyam akhyatam / yadutasamklistacitto
middham avakramayati, na samklistacitta iti/

yat punar aha / "ratryah pascime yame laghu laghv eva prativibudhya,
cankramanisadyabhyam avaraniyebhyo dharmebhyas cittam
parisodhayati"ty (sbh i 170) anena caturtham samyakkaraniyam akhyatam
/ yaduta kalena prativibudhyati, notthanakalam ativartate / iti tatra yad
uktam / "alokasamjñi smrtah samprajanan vyutthanasamjñam eva
manasikurvan sayyam kalpayati"ty / ato dvabhyam karanabhyam
asamklistacitto middham avakramayati, yaduta smrtya, samprajanyena
/ dvabhyam punah karanabhyam, kalena prativibudhyate, no tu
kalam ativartate, yadualokasamjñayotthanasamjñaya ca /

katham punah / smrtya kusalam alambanam parigrhya svapiti /
samprajanyena tasmāt kusalad alambanac cyavamanam
samklisyamanam ca cittam laghu laghv eva samyak prajanati / evam
asyabhyam dvabhyam karanabhyam asamklistacittasya sayya
bhavati /

tatralokasamjñayotthanasamjñaya ca na gadham svapiti, nasya
duranugatam tanmiddhaparyavasthanam bhavati / ity abhyam dvabhyam
karanabhyam kalena prativibudhyate, notthanakalam ativartate /

ayam jagarikayoganuyuktasya samasarthah / yas ca purvako
vistaravibhagah, yas cayam samasarthah, iyam ucyate
purvaratrapararatram jagarikayoganuyuktata// //

(i)-c-ii-8-a-(1) ms.53b41, sh.111-11, p-52b3, d.44a7, n.46b3, co.48a4,
ch.413c29 samprajanadviharita katama / yathapihaikatyo
'bhikramapratikrame samprajanadvihari bhavati / alokitavyavalokite
sammiñjitaprasarite samghaticivarapatradharane / asite pite
khadite svadite, gate sthite nisanne sayite, jagrte, bhasite
tusnimbhave, nidraklamaprativinodane samprajanadvihari bhavati //

(i)-c-ii-8-a-(2)-i ms.53b51, sh.112-1, p.52b5, d.44b1, n.46b5, co.48a6,
ch.414a7 tatra katamo 'bhikramah / pratikramah katamah /
abhikramapratikrame samprajanadviharata katama /

tatrabhikramah / yathapihaikatyo gramam vopasamkramati,
gramantaram va kulam va kulantaram va viharam va
viharantaram va /

tatra pratikramah / yathapihaikatyo gramad va pratinivartate,
gramantarad va kulad va kulantarad va viharad va viharantarad
va /

tatra samprajanadviharita / abhikramamano ""bhikramami"ti samyag eva
prajanati / pratikramamanah "pratikramami"ti samyag eva prajanati /
"atra mayabhikramitavyam, atra maya punar nabhikramitavyam" iti samyag eva
prajanati / "ayam va me 'bhikramanakalah, ayam
nabhikramanakala" iti samyag eva prajanati / idam asyocyate
samprajanyam /

sacet tena samprajanyena samanvagatah / abhikramamanah prajanaty
"abhikramami"ti / yatra canenabhikramitavyam bhavati tatra cabhikramati
/ kalena cabhikramati nakalena / yatha cabhikramitavyam bhavati
tadrupaya (sbh i 174) caryayacarenakalpeneryapathena tathabhikramati
/ iyam asyocyate samprajanadviharita, yadutabhikramapratikramayoh //

(l)-c-||-8-a-(2)-ii ms.53b8m, sh.113-7, p.53a4, d.44b7, n.47a3, co.48b5,
ch.414a23 tatra katamad alokitam / katamad vyavalokitam /
katamalokitavyavalokitesamprajanadviharita /

tasyasya purvaparikirtitesu vastusv abhikramatah pratikramatas ca /
yad abuddhipurvakam aprayatnapurvakam acchandapurvakam antarale
caksusa rupadarsanam / idam ucyata alokitam /

yat punar tesupasamkrantapratikrantasya buddhipurvakam
prayatnapurvakam chandapurvakam caksusa rupadarsanam / tadyatha
rajñam rajamatranam naigamanam janapadanam va
brahmananam grhapatnam dhaninam sresthinam
sarthavahanam, tadanyesam bahyakanam layananam marutanam
avarakanam prasadanam harmyatalanam iti / yad va punar
anyesam lokacitrnam darsanam / idam ucyate vyavalokitam /

yat punar alokitam ca vyavalokitam ca svalaksanatah samyag eva
prajanati / yac cavalokayitavyam yac ca vyavalokayitavyam tad api samyag
eva prajanati / yadalokayitavyam yada vyavalokayitavyam tad api samyag
eva prajanati / yathalokayitavyam yatha vyavalokayitavyam tad api
samyag eva (sbh i 176) prajanati / idam asyocyate samprajanyam /

sa tena samprajanyena samanvagatah / saced alokayamano vyavalokayamano
janaty "alokayami vyavalokayami"ti / yac calokayitavyam
vyavalokayitavyam tad alokayati vyavalokayati / yadalokayitavyam
vyavalokayitavyam tadalokayati vyavalokayati / yathalokayitavyam
vyavalokayitavyam tathalokayati vyavalokayati / iyam asyocyate
samprajanadviharita yadutalokitavyavalokite //

(i)-c-ii-8-a-(2)-iii ms.54a4m, sh.114-11, p.53b6, da5a7, n.47b4, co.49a6,
ch.414b11 tatra katamat sammiñjitam, katamat prasaritam, katama
sammiñjitaprasarite samprajanadviharita / sa tathalokayamano
vyavalokayamanas ca, abhikramapurvakam pratikramapurvakam ca, yat
padau va sammiñjayati prasarayati, bahu va sammjayati prasarayati,
hastau va sammiñjayati prasarayati, anyatamanyatamam
vangapratyangam sammiñjayati prasarayati / idam ucyate
sammiñjitaprasaritam /

sa cet sammiñjitaprasaritam svalaksanatah samyag eva prajanati /
sammiñjayitavyam prasarayitavyam ca samyag eva prajanati / yada ca
sammiñjayitavyam yada prasarayitavyam tad api samyag eva prajanati /
yatha ca sammiñjayitavyam yatha prasarayitavyam tad api samyag eva
prajanati / idam asyocyate samprajanyam / sa tena samprajanyena
samanvagatah / sa cet sammiñjayamanah prasarayamano janati,
"sammiñjayami prasarayami"ti / yac ca sammiñjayitavyam
prasarayitavyam sammiñjayati prasarayati / yada ca
sammiñjayitavyam prasarayitavyam tada sammiñjayati prasarayati /
yatha (sbh i 178) ca sammiñjayitavyam prasarayitavyam tatha
sammiñjayati prasarayati / iyam asyocyate samprajanadviharita yaduta
sammiñjitaprasarite //

(i)-c-ii-8-a-(2)-iv ms.54a7m, sli.115-11, p.54a7, d.45b6, n.48a3, co.49b5,
ch.414b22 tatra katamat samghatidharanam, katamac
civaradharanam, katamat patradharanam, katama
samghaticivarapatradharane samprajanadviharita /

yat tavad asya jyestam civaram sastikhandam va
navatikhandam va, dvigunasivitam vaikagunasivitam va / iyam
ucyate samghati / tasya pravaranam paribhogah samyag eva
pariharanam dharanam ity ucyate /

yat punar asya madhyam va kaniyo vadhistanikam va civaram
atirekacivaram va vikalpanarham vikalpitam va / tac civaram ity
ucyate / tasya pravaranam paribhogah samyag eva pariharanam
dharanam ity ucyate /

yat punar asyadhistanikam ayasam va mrnmayam va
bhaiksabhajanam / idam ucyate patram / tasya paribhogah samyag eva
pariharanam dharanam ity ucyate /

sacet punar ayam tam samghatim civaram patram dharanam
va svalaksanatah samyag eva prajanati / yac ca
samghaticivarapatradharanam kalpikam akalpikam va tad api
samyag eva prajanati / yada ca samghaticivarapatradharanam
dharayitavyam tad api samyag eva prajanati / yatha ca dharayitavyam
tad api samyag eva prajanati / idam asyocyate samprajanyam /

sa tena samprajanyena samanvagatah sacet samghatim civaram
patram dharayamano janati "dharayami"ti / yac ca dharayitavyam
tad dharayati / yada (sbh i 180) ca dharayitavyam tada dharayati /
yatha ca dharayitavyam tatha dharayati / iyam asyocyate
samprajanadviharita yaduta samghaticivarapatradharane //

(i)-c-ii-8-a-(2)-v ms.45b4r, sh.116-19, p.55a1, d.46a6, n.48b3, co.50a5,
ch.414c11 tatra katamad asitam, katamat pitam, katamat khaditam,
katamat svaditam, katamasitapitakhaditasvadite samprajanadviharita
/

yah kascit pindapataparibhogah sarvam tad asitam ity ucyate /

tasya punar dvidhabhedah, khaditam svaditam ca / tatra khaditam,
mantha va, apupo va, odanakulmasam veti, yad va punar anyatamam
abhisamskarikam annam vikrtam bhojyam pranasamdharanam /
idam ucyate khaditam, asitam apidam /

svaditam katamat / tadyatha ksiram dadhi navanitam sarpis tailam
madhu phanitam mamsam matsya vaiiura lavanam vanaphalam va
bhaksaprakaram va / idam ucyate svaditam, asitam apidam/

yat punah piyate khandarasam va, sarkararasam va, kañcikam
va, dadhimandam va, suktam va, takram va, antatah paniyam
api / idam ucyate pitam /

asitapitakhaditasvaditam svalaksanatah samyag eva prajanati / yac
casitavyam patavyam khaditavyam svaditavyam tad api samyag eva
prajanati / yada casitavyam patavyam khaditavyam svaditavyam
tad api samyag eva prajanati / yatha casitavyam patavyam
khaditavyam svaditavyam tad api samyag eva prajanati / idam asyocyate
samprajanyam /

sa tena samprajanyena samanvagato 'snanah pibamanah khadamanah
svadayamanah sa cej janaty "asnami pibami khadami svadayami"ti /
yac (sbh i 182) casitavyam patavyam khaditavyam svaditavyam tad
asnati yavat svadayati / yada casitavyam yavat svadayitavyam
tadasnati yavat svadayati / yatha casitavyam yavat svadayitavyam
tathasnati yavat svadayati / iyam asyocyate samprajanadviharita
yadutasitapitakhaditasvadite //

(i)-c-iil-8-a-(2)-vi ms.55a2m, sh.118-7,w.*74-1, p.55b6, d.46b7, n.49a5,
co.50b6,ch.415a5 tatra katamad gatam, katamat sthitam, kataman nisannam,
katamac chayitam, katamaj jagrtam, katamad bhasitam, katamas
tusnimbhavah, katama nidraklamaprativinodana, katama gate sthite
nisanne sayite jagrte bhasite tusnimbhave
nidraklamaprativinodanayam samprajanadviharita /

yathapihaikatyas cankrame va cankramyate, sahadharmikanam
vopasamkramati, adhvanam va pratipadyate / idam asyocyate gatam /

yathapihaikatyas cankrame va tisthati, sahadharmikanam va
puratas tisthaty acaryanam upadhyayanam gurunam
gurusthaniyanam / idam ucyate sthitam /

yathapihaikatyo mañce va pithe va trnasamstarake va
samnivasati va samnisidati va, paryankam abhujya, rjum
kayam pranidhaya, pratimukhim smrtim upasthapyam / idam ucyate
nisannam / yathapihaikatyo bahir viharasya padau praksalya
viharam pravisyam daksinena parsvena simhasayyam kalpayati,
pade padam adhaya, mañce va pithe va trnasamstarake va,
aranye va vrksamule va sunyagare va / idam ucyate sayitam /

yathapihaikatyo diva cankramanisadyabhyam avaraniyebhyo

dharmebhyas cittam parisodhayati, evam ratryah prathame yame
pascime yame / idam ucyate jagrtam /

yathapihaikatyas tatha jagarikayoganuyukto 'nuddistams ca
dharman (sbh i 184) uddisati paryavapnoti, tadyatha sutram geyam
vyakaranam iti vistarena purvavat / uddistesu ca dharmesu vacasa
paricayam karoti, yaduta vistarena svadhyayakriyaya, paresam va
vistarena samprakasayati, kalena kalam alapati pratisammodayati
vijñaih sabrahmacaribhih sardham tadanyair va grhasthair
yadutodyojanapariskartham / idam ucyate bhasitam /

yathapihaikatyo yathasrutanam yatha paryavaptanam dharmanam
vacasa parijitanam ekaki rahogato 'rtham cintayati tulayaty
upapariksate / pratisamlino va punar bhavaty adhyatmam eva cittam
sthapayati / samsthapayaty avasthapayaty upasthapayati damayati samayati
vyupasamayaty ekotikaroti samadhatte vipasyanayam va yogam koroti /
ayam ucyate tusnimbhavah* /

yathapihaikatyo grismasamaye pratyupasthita uttamagrismaparidahakale
vartamane, usnena va badhyate sranto va bhavati, klantasyotpadyate
'kale nidraklamah svapitukamah / ayam ucyate nidraklamah //

(i)-c-iil-8-a-(2)-vii ms.55b3l, sh.120-8, p.56b7, d.47b4, n.50a2, co.51b4,
ch.415b7 sacet punar ayam gatam yavan nidraklamavinodanam
tatsvalaksanatah samyag eva prajanati / yatra ca gantavyam yavan
nidraklamah prativinodayitavyah, tad api samyag eva prajanati / yada ca
gantavyam yavad yada nidraklamah prativinodayitavyah, tad api samyag
eva prajanati / yatha ca gantavyam bhavati yatha ca yavan nidraklamah
prativinodayitavyah, tad api samyag eva prajanati / idam asyocyate
samprajanyam /

sa tena samprajanyena samanvagato gacchan yavan nidraklamam (sbh i 186)
prativinodayan sa cej janti, "gacchami yavan nidraklamam
prativinodayami"ti / yatra ca gantavyam bhavati yatra ca yavan
nidraklamah prativinodayitavyo bhavati, tatra gacchati tatra yavan
nidraklamam prativinodayati / yada ca gantavyam bhavati yada ca yavan
nidraklamah prativinodayitavyo bhavati, tada gacchati tada yavan
nidraklamam prativinodayati / yatha ca gantavyam bhavati yatha yavan
nidraklamah prativinodayitavyo bhavati, tatha gacchati tatha yavan
nidraklamam prativinodayati / iyam asyocyate samprajanadviharita yaduta
gatasthitanisannasayitajagrtabhasitatusnimbhavanidraklam
aprativinodanayam //

(i)-c-iil-8-a-(3)-i ms.55b5r, sh.121-3, p.57a6, d.48a2, n.50a7, co.52a2,
ch.415b20 samprajanadviharitayah katamanupurvi, katama
vastuvibhavana / yathapihaikatyo yam yam eva gramam va nigamam
vopanisritya viharati /

tasyaivam bhavati / "maya khalv ayam gramo va nigamo va
pindayopasamkramitavyah / pindaya caritva punar eva viharam

pratinskramitavyam / santi punar atra kulani grame va nagare va yani
maya nopasamkramitavyani, tani punah katamani / tadyatha ghosam'
panagaram vesyam rajakulam candalakathinam / yani va
punah kulany ekantena pratihatany apratyudavartani /

santi ca punah kulani yani mayopasamkramitavyani / tadyatha
ksatriyamahasalakulani va brahmanamahasalakulani va
grhapatimahasalakulani va naigamakulani va janapadakulani va
dhanikulani va sresthikulani va sarthavahakulani va /

yani va kulani mayopasamkramitavyani tani natisayam
upasamkramitavyani tani vikalam / na ca karyavyagresu
dayakadanapatisu, na kridaratimandanayogam anuyuktesu, na
gramyadharmaya pravrttesu, na kupitesu / tatha copasamkramitavyani
yathopasamkramann aham na bhrantena hastina sardham samagaccheyam
na bhrantena rathena punas candenasvena na candaya gava na
candena kukkurena / na gahanam na kankavatham va mardeyam,
na svabhre palvale prapate prapateyam / na syandanikayam na (sbh i 190)
guthakathikke / candropamas ca kulany upasamkrameyam hrinan
apragalbho vyavakrsya kayam vyavakrsya cittam na labhakamo na
satkarakamah / yatha svena labhena sucittah sumanas tatha parasyapi
labhena sucittah sumana anatmotkarsy aparapamsako 'nukampacitto
dayacittah / evam ca punar upasamkramitavyani / tat kuta etal labhyam
pravrajitena parakulesu yad dadatu me pare ma na dadatu, yavat tvaritam
ma dhandham iti vistarena / upasamkramya ca me pratigrahe matra
karaniya / na ca labhahetoh kuhana karaniya lapana naimittikata
naispesikata labhena labhaniscikirsata karaniya / sa ca labho
'raktena paribhoktavyah,
asaktenagrddhenagrathitenamudhitenanadhyavasitenadhyavasayam
anapannena" //

(i)-c-ii-8-a-(3)-ii ms. 56a6m, sh.122-20, w.*74,17*;20**, p.58a5, d.48b7,
n.51a5, co.53a1, ch.415c20 yani ca rupani

tatropasamkramatopasamkrantena va drastavyani bhavanti na tany
ekatyani drastavyani tani caikatyani drastavyani / tatra yani na
drastavyani tesutksiptacaksusa bhavitavyam
susamvrtendriyena / yani punar drastavyani tesu supasthitam
smrtim upasthapyam / (sbh i 192) kathamrupani puna rupani
navalokayitavyani / tadyatha nato nartako hasako lasaka iti / yad va
punar anyac caranajatam nrte va gite va vadite va pravrttam /
tatha matrgramo visesena punah sisur udaravarno rañjaniya
iti / yani ca puna rupani drstani brahmacaryopaghataya
brahmacaryantarayaya, papakanam cakusalanam vitarkanam
samudacaraya samvarteran / tadrupani rupani navalokayitavyani,
na vyavalokayitavyani /

"kathamrupani puna rupani drastavyani" / tadyatha jirnam
va vrddham va mahaiiakam va khurukhuruprasvasakayam
puratahpragbharakayam dandam avastabhya pravepamanena kayena,

abadhikam va duhkhitam badhaglanam adhmatapadam adhmatahastam
adhmatodaram adhmatamukham pandukachavivarnam, dardrulam va
kacchulam va kusthitam va duhkhithatagatram, pakvagatram
upahatendriyam, mrtam va kalagatam ekahamrtam va dvyahamrtam
va saptahamrtam va, kakaih kuraraih khadyamanam, grdhraih
svabhih srgalair vividhair va tiryagjatigataih pranibhir
bhaksyamanam abhinirhriyamanam va / mañca aropyopari vitanena
prasaritena puratah prsthatas ca mahajanakayena rodamanena
krandamanena bhasmavakirnpramuktakesena tatha sokajatam
duhkhajatam paridevajatam daurmanasyajatam upayasajatam, yan
"maya drastavyam" ity evamrupani canyani caivambhagiyani
rupani drastavyani, yani brahmacaryanugrahaya kusalanam ca
vitarkanam samudacaraya samvartante //

(i)-c-iil-8-a-(3)-iii ms.56b5r, sh.124-6, p.59a1, d.49b2, n.52a1, co.53b3,
ch.416a10 na kayapracalakam upasamkramitavyam na bahupracalakam na
sirsapracalakam noccagghikaya na hastavalagnikaya na sodhaukikaya
/ nananujñatenasane nisattavyam, napratyaveksyasanam, na
sarvakayam samavadhaya, na pade padam adhaya, na sakthni sakthina,
nabhisamskipya padau, nabhiviksipy padau //

(i)-c-iil-8-a-(3)-iv ms.56b6r, sh.124-12, p.59a4, d.49b4, n.52a3, co.53b5,
ch.416a15 nodgunthikaya krtena, noccastikaya, na vitastikaya, na
pariyastikaya, parimandalam civaram pravrttya, natyutkrstam
natyapakrstam, na hastisundakam na talavrntakam na
nagaphanakam na kulmasapindikam civaram pravaritavyam /
nanagate khadaniye patram upanamayitavyam, na ca
khadaniyabhojaniyasyopari dharayitavyam / nanastirne
prthivipradese prapate pragbhare patram sthapayitavyam //

(i)-c-iil-8-a-(3)-v ms.57a2l, sh.124-19, p.59a7, d.49b6, n.52a6, co.53b7,
ch.416a20 savadanam pindapatam paribhoktavyam / naudanena supikam
praticchadayitavyam, na supikenaudanam / natittinikayogam anuyuktena
paribhoktavyam / natisthulam natiparittam parimandalam alopa
alopayitavyam / na hastavalehakam na patravalehakam, na
hastasamdhunakam na patrasamdhunakam, na kavadacchedakam,
pindapatam paribhoktavyam //

(i)-c-iil-8-a-(3)-vi ms.57a3l, sh.125-6, p.59b2, d.50a1, n.52b1, co.54a2,
ch.416a25 "viharagatenapi me tebhyah kulebhyah pratyagatena
pratiniskrantena diva va ratrau va pratipaudgalike cankrame
cankramitavyam, na parakye 'visvasye 'pravarite 'nuddiste / na
srantakayena na klantakayena, anauddhatyabhinigrhite citte,
kusalapaksaprayukte nakusalamanasikaranugate (sbh i 200) 'ntargatair
indriyair abahirgatena manasena, natidrutam naticapalam naikantena
gamanapratyagamanapratisamyuktena, kalena kalam gacchata kalena
kalam tisthata /

tatha sve vihare sve parigane svakyam kutikayam uddesikayam

pratipaudgalikayam, na parakyayam avisvasyayam apravaritayam /
tatha mañce va pithe va trnasamstarane va, aranye va
vrksamule va sunyagare va nisattavyam, paryankam abhujya,
rjum kayam pranidhaya, pratimukhim smrtim upasthapyā //

(i)-c-iil-8-a-(3)-vii ms.57a5m, sh.125-20, p.59b7, d.50a6, n.52b5, co.54a6,
ch.416b8 ratrya madhyame yame svapitavyam / diva purvakam ca yamam
kusalapaksenatinamayitavyam / evam ca punah svapitavyam,
alokasamjñina smrtena samprajanenotthanasamjñam eva
manasikurvata, ratryah pascime yame laghu laghv eva prativibudhya //

(i)-c-iil-8-a-(3)-viii ms.57a6m, sh.126-3, p.60a1, d.50a7, n.52b6, co.54b1,
ch.416b11 bhasye va svadhyayakriyayam va yogah karaniyah,
prahane va pratisamlayane, dharmacintayam / lokayatas ca mantra
vivarjayitavyah, citraksaras citrapadavyañjana
anarthopasamhitah, ye nabhiññayai na sambodhaya na nirvanaya
samvartante / ye va punar dharmas tathagatabhasita gambhira
gambhirabhasah sunyatapratismyukta
idampratyayatapratityasamutpadanulomas te satkrtyodgrhitavyah
drdham ca sthiram ca sudgrhitas ca na nasayitavyah,
pratipattiyah sampadanartham, na labhasatkarahetoh / te ca punar
dharma vacasa suparijitah kartavyah / na ca sanganikaya
atinamayitavyam na karmaramataya na bhasyaramataya, kalena ca kalam
upasthitaya smrtya vijñasya sabrahmacarina alapitavyah
samlapitavyah pratisammodayitavyah / pariprechanajatiyena ca
bhavitavyam, kimkusalagavesina, anupalambhacittena, mitavadina,
yuktabhanina, [gnam por smra ba dan] prasantabhanina ca,
paresam dharmyam katham kathayitukamena / tusnimbhavena
ca ye papaka akusala vitarka na (sbh i 204) vitarkayitavyah / na
cayonisodharmacintaprayuktena / [mnon pa'i na rgyal can du mi bya ba
dan / khyad par rtogs pa cun zad tsam dan / nan non tsam gyi bar ma
dor sgyid lug par mi bya ba dan / bsam par mi bya ba'i gnas rnams yons su
span bar bya ba dan / dus dus su zi gnas dan / lhag mthon la brtson
par bya ba dan / spon ba la dga' ba dan / rgyun du chud par bya ba la
brtson pa dan / gus par bya ba la brtson par bya'o sñam pa dan //

(i)-c-iil-8-a-(3)-ix ms.-, sh.-, p.60b2, d.50b7, n.53a7, co.55a1, ch.416b29
bdag dpyid ka'i tsha bas gduns pa'm / de ltar brtson pa dan / 'bad pa dan
/ rtsol ba'm / run ba'i bya ba cun zad byed pas yons su nal ba'i rgyu
dan / yons su nal ba'i gzi las dus ma yin par gñid kyi sñom pa skye
bar gyur na / de'i don du ci nas kyan myur ba myur ba kho nar de med par
'gyur zin / dus yun rin por dge ba'i phyogs ñams par mi 'gyur ba dan /
dge ba'i phyogs kyi bar chad du mi 'gyur bar bya ba'i phyir / yud tsam zig
gñid bsan bar bya ste / der yan bdag gi sgo bcaid pa'm / dge slon yod na
ltar gzug pa'm / 'dul ba'i bsrin ba dan / 'dul ba'i cho gas chos gos kyis
bcins la / gnas dben par 'dug ste / gñid bsan bar bya'o sñam du sems pa
yin te / des na de'i gñid kyi sñom pa rnam pa thams cad kyi thams cad du med
par 'gyur ro //

(i)-c-iil-8-a-(4) ms.-, sh.-, p.60b6, d.51a3, n.53b3, co.55a4, ch.416c7 de ni
'di lta ste / rgyu ba dan spyod pa las brtsams nas / ses bzin du (sbh i
206) spyod pa ñid kyi go rims yin te / dan po kho nar de ltar tshul bzin yid
la byed pa dan / ses rab dan ldan pa'i sems mnon par 'du byed pa gan
yin pa de ni de'i ses bzin zes bya'o //

de ltar ses bzin dan ldan pas rgyu ba dan spyod pa thams cad mi ñun
bar sgrub par byed pa gan yin pa de ni ses bzin du spyod pa ñid ces bya'o
//

de la 'gro ba dan / ldog pa dan / chun zad bltas pa dan / rnam par
bltas pa dan / bskum pa dan / brkyan ba dan / snam sbyar dan / chos
gos dan / lhun bzed bean ba gan yin pa dan / zos pa dan / 'thuns
pa dan / 'chos pa dan / myans pa gan yin pa de la ses bzin du spyod
pa gan yin pa de ni gron du rgyu ba dan ldan pa la ses bzin du spyod pa
ñid ces bya'o //

de la son ba dan / sdod pa dan / 'dug pa dan / ñal ba dan / mi ñal
ba dan / smra ba dan / mi smra ba gan yin pa dan / gñid kyi sñom pa
bsan ba gan yin pa de la ses bzin du spyod pa gan yin pa de ni gtsug
lag khan na spyod pa dan ldan pa la ses bzin du spyod pa ñid ces bya ste
/

de ni re zig ses bzin du spyod pa ñid kyi rnam par dbye ba rgyas pa yin par
rig par bya'o //

(i)-c-iil-8-b-(1) ms.-, sh.-, p.61a3, d.51b1, n.53b7, co.55b2, ch.416c17 don
mdor bsdu ba gan ze na / rgyu ba dan ldan pa'i las rnam pa lna dan /
spyod pa dan ldan pa'i las rnam pa lna dan / rgyu ba dan ldan pa dan
/ spyod pa dan ldan pa'i las la ses bzin du spyod pa rnam pa bzi gan yin
pa de ni don mdor bsdu ba zes bya'o //

de la rgyu ba dan ldan pa'i las rnam pa lna gan ze na / 'di lta ste /
lus kyi las dan / mig gi las dan / yan lag dan / ñin lag thams cad kyi
las dan / chos gos dan / lhun bzed kyi las dan / bsod sñoms kyi las te
/ de ni rgyu ba dan ldan pa'i las rnam pa lna zes bya'o //

de la re zig ldog pa dan 'gro ba zes bya ba gan gsuns pa des ni rgyu ba
dan ldan pa'i lus kyi las bstan to // "chun zad bltas pa dan / rnam par
bltas pa" zes gan gsuns pa des ni rgyu ba dan ldan pa'i mig gi las bstan
to // (sbh i 208) "bskum pa dan / brkyan ba" zes bya ba gan gsuns pa
des ni rgyu ba dan ldan pa'i yan lag dan ñin lag thams cad kyi las bstan
to // "snam sbyar dan / chos gos dan / lhun bzed bean ba" zes gan
gsuns pa des ni rgyu ba dan ldan pa'i chos gos dan / lhun bzed kyi las
bstan to // "zos pa dan / 'thuns pa dan / 'chos pa dan / myans pa"
zes gan gsuns pa des ni rgyu ba dan ldan pa'i bsod sñoms kyi las bstan
to //

spyod pa dan ldan pa'i las rnam pa lna gan ze na / 'di lta ste / lus kyi
las dan / nag gi las dan / yid kyi las dan / ñin mo'i las dan /
mtshan mo'i las te / de ni spyod pa dan ldan pa'i las rnam pa lna zes

bya'o //

de la re zig "son ba dan / sdod pa dan / 'dug pa" zes gan gsuns pa
des ni spyod pa dan ldan pa'i lus kyi las bstan to // "smra ba" zes gan
gsuns pa des ni spyod pa dan ldan pa'i nag gi las bstan to // "ñal ba
dan / mi smra ba dan / gñid kyi sñom pa bstan ba" zes gan gsuns pa
des ni spyod pa dan ldan pa'i yid kyi las bstan to // "mi ñal ba" zes gan
gsuns pa des ni spyod pa dan ldan pa'i ñin mo'i las dan / mtshan mo'i
las dan / lus kyi las dan / nag gi las kyan bstan to // "ñal ba" zes
gan gsuns pa des ni spyod pa dan ldan pa'i mtshan mo'i las dan yid kyi
las kho nar yan bstan te / de ni spyod pa dan ldan pa'i las rnam pa lna
yin par rig par bya'o //

(i)-c-iil-8-b-(2) ms.-, sh.-, p.61b6, d.52a1, n.54b1, co.56a3, ch.417a6 de la
rgyu ba dan ldan pa dan / spyod pa dan ldan pa'i las la ses bzin du
spyod pa rnam pa bzi gan ze na / dan po kho nar "las 'di lta bu zig
brtsam mo" zes rgyu ba'i las sam / spyod pa'i las sig rtsom par byed pa na
/ las de ñid la dran pa ñe bar gzag cin / bag yod par spyod la / las de
dran pas yons su zin cin bag yod pas kyan yons su zin pas / gzi gan
la phyogs gan du / dus gan gi tshe ji sñed cig rnam pa gan gis ji ltar
brtag par bya ba'i gzi de la / phyogs der dus de'i tshe / de sñed cig rnam pa
des de ltar rtog par byed cin rab tu ses par byed pa ste / de ltar rtog par
byed cin / rab tu ses par byed pa na tshe 'di ñid la kha na ma tho ba med
pa dan / lhun ba med pa (sbh i 210) dan / 'gyod pa med pa dan / yid la
gcags pa med pa dan / rjes su gdun ba med par 'gyur ba dan / tshe phyi ma
la yan kha na ma tho ba med cin lus zig ste / si ba'i 'og tu nan son
nan 'gro log par ltun ba sems can dmyal ba rnams su skye bar mi 'gyur ba
dan / ma thob pa thob par bya ba'i tshogs kyi rgyu byas par 'gyur ba yin no
//

de ni ses bzin du spyod pa ñid kyi don mdor bsdus pa yin te / rnam par dbye
ba rgyas par sna ma gan yin pa dan / don mdor bsdu ba gan yin pa de ni
ses bzin du spyod pa ñid ces bya'o //

(i)-c-iil-9-a-(1) ms.-, sh.-, w.*74-24(english
tr.), p.62a4, d.52a6, n.54b6, co.56a7, ch.417a19 de la dge ba'i bses gñen gan
ze na / rgyu rnam pa brgyad kyi rnam pa thams cad yons su rdzogs pa'i dge
ba'i bses gñen yin par rig par bya'o //

brgyad gan ze na / 'di ltar 'di na la la dan po kho nar tshul khirms la
gnas pa yin pa dan / man du thos pa yin pa dan / rtog pa dan ldan pa
yin pa dan / rjes su sñin brtse ba dan ldan pa yin pa dan / yid yons
su mi skyo ba yin pa dan / bzod pa dan ldan pa yin pa dan / mi 'jigs pa
dan ldan pa yin pa dan / tshig gi bya ba dan ldan pa yin no //

(i)-c-iil-9-a-(1)-i ms.-, sh.-, p.62a6, d.52b1, n.55a1, co.56b2, ch.417b1 de la
ji ltar na tshul khirms la gnas pa yin ze na / rgyas par sna ma bzin du
tshul khirms dan ldan par gnas pa dan / so sor thar ba'i sdom pas bsdams pa
dan / dge sbyon gi lam 'dod pa dan / bram ze'i lam 'dod pa dan / bdag
dul bar bya ba dan / bdag zi bar bya ba dan / bdag yons su mya nan las

'da' bar bya ba'i phyir zugs pa yin te / de ltar na tshul khirms la gnas pa yin no //

(i)-c-ii-9-a-(1)-ii ms.57b2r, sh.127-2, p.62a8, d.52b3, n.55a2, co.56b3, ch.417b5 ji ltar na man du thos pa yin ze na / des chos tshans par spyod pa dan / thog mar dge ba / bar du dge ba / tha mar dge ba / don bzan po / tshig 'bru bzan po / ma 'dres pa / yons su rdzogs pa / yons su dag pa / yons su byan ba gan dag yin pa de dag mnon par brjod pas mnon par rjod par byed pa dan / evamrupa anena bahavo dharmā udgrhita bhavanti dhṛta vacasa pariṣṭa manasa canvikṣita drṣṭya supratividdhā / evam bahusruto bhavati //

(i)-c-ii-9-a-(1)-iii ms.57b3l, sh.129-1, p.62b3, d.52b5, n.55a4, co.56b5, ch.417b9 katham adhiganta bhavati / labhi bhavaty anityasamjñāya anitye duhkhasamjñāya dukkhe 'natmasamjñāya ahare pratikulasamjñāyah sarvaloke 'nabhiratisamjñāya adinavasamjñāyah prahasamjñāya viragasamjñāya nirodhasamjñāya maranasamjñāya asubhasamjñāya vinilakasamjñāya vipuyakasamjñāya vipadumakasamjñāya vyadhmatakasamjñāya vikhaditakasamjñāya vilohitakasamjñāya vikṣiptakasamjñāya asthisamjñāyah sunyatapratyavekṣanasamjñāyah / labhi bhavati prathamasya dhyānasya dvitīyasya tritīyasya caturthasyakasanantyāyatanavijñānanantyāyatanakimcanyāyatananaivāsamjñānasamjñāyatanasya maitryah karunāya muditāya upekṣāyah srotaapattiphalaśya sakrdagamiphalaśyanagamiphalaśya carddhivisaśyaśya purvanivaśyaśya divyaśya srotraśya cyutyupapadaśya cetahparyāyāśyaśyastavimokṣadhyāyitvaśya / sakto bhavati pratibalaś ca pāśam tribhiḥ pratihāyair avavāditaś, rddhipratihāyena, adēśanapratihāyena, anuśāśanapratihāyena / evam adhiganta bhavati //

(i)-c-ii-9-a-(1)-iv ms.57b5m, sh.129-16, p.63a3, d.53a4, n.55b4, co.57a5, ch.417b22 katham anukampako bhavati / pāśam antike karuniko bhavati dayapañnah / arthakamo bhavati hitakamaś sukhakamaś spāśakamo yogakṣemaś / evam anukampako bhavati //

(i)-c-ii-9-a-(1)-v ms.57b5r, sh.129-20, p.63a5, d.53a5, n.55b5, co.57a6, ch.417b25 katham aparikhinnamaśo bhavati / samdāśako bhavati samadapakaś samuttejakaś samprahāśakaś / āyaśi cataśrnam paśadaśm dharmadēśanāyaī dakṣo bhavaty analāśa utthanaśampanna arabdhavīryajātiyaś / evam aparikhinnamaśo bhavati //

(i)-c-ii-9-a-(1)-vi ms.57b6r, sh.130-2, p.63a7, d.53a7, n.55b7, co.57b1, ch.417b29 katham kśamaśvan bhavati / akruśto na praśyaśkrośati / rośito na praśirośayati / tadito na praśitadāyati / bhandito na praśibhandāyati / akotaśnapraśyaśkotośnakśamaśo bhavati / praśadheśv api bandhaneśu rodhaneśu tādaneśu kuśtaneśu tarjanaśeśu chedaneśv atmaparaśdhi bhavati / karmaśvipakaśm ca

pratisarati / na paresam antike kupyati / napy anusayam vahati / iti
vimanito 'pi vivarnito 'pi vijugupsito 'pi na vikrtim apadyate /
nanyatrarthayaiva cetayate / ksamas ca bhavati sitasyosnasya
jighatsayah pipasaya
damsamasakavatatapasarisrpsamsparsanam / parato duruktanam
duragatanam vacanapathanam utpannam saririkanam
vedananam duhkhanam tivranam kharanam katukanam
amanaapanam pranaharininam ksamo bhavaty
adhivasanajatiyah / evam ksamavan bhavati //

(i)-c-iil-9-a-(1)-vii ms.58a2l, sh.130-18, p.63b5, d.53b5, n.56a5, co.57b6,
ch.417c9 katham visarado bhavati / asamlinacittah parsadi dharmam
desayaty agadgadasvaro 'sampramusitasmrtpiratibhanah / na casya
saradyahetoh saradyanidanam bhayam vakramati samavisati / napi
kaksabhyam svedo mucyate romakupebhyo va / evam visarado bhavati //

(i)-c-iil-9-a-(1)-viii ms.58a2r, sh.131-4, p.63b6, d.53b6, n.56a6, co.57b6,
ch.417c13 katham vakkaranenopeto bhavati / paurya vaca samanvagato
bhavati, valgva, vispastaya, vijñeyaya, sravaniyaya,
apratikulaya, anisritaya, aparyantaya / evam vakkaranenopeto bhavati
kalyanavakyah //

(i)-c-iil-9-a-(2) ms.58a3m, sh.131-9, w.*74-33, p.63b8, d.57b7, n.56a7,
co.58a1, ch.417c17 sa ebhir astabhiih karanaih samanvagatas codako
bhavati, smarakah avavadakah, anusasakah, dharmadesakah //

(i)-c-iil-9-a-(2)-i ms.58a3r, sh.131-12, p.64a1, d.54a1, n.56b1, co.58a1,
ch.417c18 katham cokado bhavati / yad utadhisile ca silavipattya,
adhyacara acaravipattya, drstena srutena parisankaya codayati,
bhutena nabhutena kalena nakalenarthopasamhitena
nanarthopasamhitena slaksnena na parusena mitravattaya na
dvesantarena / evam codako bhavati //

(i)-c-iil-9-a-(2)-ii ms.58a4r, sh.131-18, w.*75-1, p.64a3, d.54a3, n.56b3,
co.58a3, ch.417c23 katham smarako bhavati / apattim va smarayati
dharmam vartham va / katham apattim smarayati / yathapi tadapattim
adhyapadyamano na smarati tam enam smarayati, "ayusmann amusmin
dese, amusmin vastuni, amusmin kale, evamrupam caivamrupam
apattim apanna" iti / evam apattim smarayati /

katham dharmam smarayati / yathapi tacchrutanugrhitan dharman
ekaki na smarati, smartum icchati / tadyatha sutram geyam vyakaranam
iti vistarena purvavan na smarati tam enam smarayati / utsmaranikam
vasyanuprayacchati, aprcchanapariprcchanikam va / evam dharmam
smarayati /

katham artham smarayati / yathapi tadartham vismarati tam enam
smarayati / punar api pratinavikaroti, uttanikaroti, desayati,
samprakasayati, yac capi kusalam arthopasamhitam
brahmacyopasamhitam cirakrtam cirabhasitam apy anusmarayita

bhavati / evam smarako bhavati //

(i)-c-iil-9-a-(2)-iii ms.58a7m, sh.132-16, p.64b1, d.54b1, n.57a1, co.58b1, ch.418a8 katham avavadako bhavati / pravivekye pratisamlayane yoge manasikare samathavipasyanayam kalena kalam anulomikam avavadam pravartayati / kalena ca kalam tatpratisamyuktam katham karoti / tadyatha cetovinivaranasampreyagaminim silakatham va samadhikatham va prajñakatham va vimuktikatham va vimuktijñanadarsanakatham valpecchakatham va samtustikatham va prahanakatham viragakatham nirodhakatham apacayakatham asamsargakatham dampratyayatapraticityasamutpadanuomam katham karoti / evam avavadako bhavati //

(i)-c-iil-9-a-(2)-iv ms.58b2l, sh.133-3, p.64b5, d.54b4, n.57a4, co.58b4, ch.418a15 katham anusasako bhavati / dharmena vinayena sastuh sasane samanusasako (sbh i 222) bhavati / acaryo vopadhyayo va sahadharmiko va gurur va gurusthaniyo vanyatamanyatamasminn adhikarane 'trisrtam vyatikrantam viditva, kalena kalam avasadayati dandakarmanuprayacchati pravasayati cainam / punar api ca dharmena samaye pratisamstarasamicisamjñapitim pratigrhñati samgrahakas ca bhavati / karaniye cakaraniye vadhyacaranadhyacarad adhyacirne 'nadhycirne ca sasty anusasti / evam anusasako bhavati //

(i)-c-iil-9-a-(2)-v ms.58b3m, sh.133-13, p.64b8, d.54b6, n.57a7, co.58b7, ch.418a23 katham ca dharmadesako bhavati / kalena kalam purvakalakaraniyam katham karoti, tadyatha danakatham silakatham svargakatham / kamesv adinavanihsaranan vyavadanapaksan dharman vistarena samprakasayati / kalena kalam samutkarsikim caturaryasatyapratismyuktam katham kathayati / dukkham varabhya samudayam va nirodham va margam va / sattvapariapakaya va sattvavyavadanaya va saddharmasya va cirasthitaye / yuktaih padavyañjanaih sahitair anulomikair anucchavikair aupayikaih pratirupaih pradaksinair nipakasyangasambharaih /

tam ca punah katham kalena karoti, satkrtyanupurvam anusamdhim anusahitam harsayan rocayan tosayann utsahayann anavasadayams ca yuktam sahitam avyavakirnam dharmikim yathaparsan maitracitto hitacitto 'nukampacitto 'nisrito labhasatkarasloke na catmanam utkarsayati, na paran pamsayati / evam dharmadesako bhavati //

(i)-c-iil-9-a-(3) ms.58b6l, sh.134-9, p.65a7, d.55a5, n.57b6, co.59a5, ch.418b7 yas caibhir astabhir angaih samanvagato bhavati, evam ca kalena kalam codako bhavati smarako 'vavadako 'nusasako dharmadesakah, tasmāt sa kalyanamitra ity ucyate / ayam tavat kalyanamitrataya vistaravibhagah//

(i)-c-iil-9-b ms.58b6r, sh.134-14, p.65b1, d.55a6, n 57b7, co.59a7, ch.418b10 samasarthah punah katamah / saced ayam mitrasuhrdanukampaka adita

eva hitakamo bhavati, sukhakamas ca / tac ca punar hitasukham
yathabhutam prajanati, aviparyasto bhavaty aviparitadrstih /
pratibalas ca bhavaty upayakusalah yad utasyaiva hitasukhasya
samudagamayopasamharaya / daksas ca bhavaty analasa utthanasampanna
arabdhaviryajatiyah, yad uta tam eva hitasukhopasamharam arabhya /
ebhis caturbhih karanaih sarvakaraparipurnah / samasatah
kalyanamitro veditavyah / ayam ca punah kalyanamitratayah
samasarthah /

yas ca purvako vistaravibhago yas cayam samasartha iyam ucyate
kalyanamitrata //

(i)-c-iil-10-a-(1) ms.59a2r, sh.135-6, w.*75-6, p.65b5, d.55b3, n.58a4,
co.59b3, ch.418b19 saddharmasravanacintana katama / saddharma ucyate
buddhais ca buddhasravakais ca sadbhih samyaggataih satpurusair
akhyato desita uttano vivrtah samprakasitah /

sa punah katamah / tadyatha sutram geyam vyakaranam iti
vistarena purvavad dvadasangavacogatam saddharma ity ucyate //

(i)-c-iil-10-a-(1)-i ms.59a3m, sh.136-1, w.*75-18, p.66a1, d.55b6, n.58a7,
co.59b6, ch.418b23 tatra sutram katamat / yat tatra tatra bhagavata tams
tan vineyams tani tani vineyacaritani carabhya skandhapratisamyukta
va katha krta, dhatupratisamyukta va katha krta,
dhatusanganapratisamyukta va, ayatanapratisamyukta va,
pratityasamutpadapratisamyukta va, aharasatyapratisamyukta va,
sravakapratyekabuddhatathagatapratisamyukta va,
smrtyupasthanasamyakprahana
rddhipadendriyabalabodhyangamargangapratisamyukta va,
asubhanapanasmrtisiksavetyaprasadapratisamyukta katha krta /
sa ca katha samgitikaraih parigrhya sasanacirasthitaye yathayogam
(sbh i 228) anupurvena racitanupurvena samayukta pratirupair
namakayapadakayavyañjanakayair, yad uta tesam tesam arthanam
sucanaya kusalanam arthopasamhitanam brahmacaryopasamhitanam /
idam ucyate sutram //

(i)-c-iil-10-a-(1)-ii ms.59a5r, sh.137-3, w.'76-16, p.66a6, d.56a3, n.58b4,
co.60a4, ch.418c5 geyam katamat / yasyante paryavasane gathabhigita,
yac ca sutram neyartham / idam ucyate geyam //

(i)-c-iil-10-(1)-iii ms.59a6l, sh.137-5, w.v6-20, p.66a7, d.56a4, n.58b5,
co.60a4, ch.418c7 vyakaranam katamat / yasmiñ chravakebhyo
'bhyatitakalagata upapattau vyakriyate, yac ca sutram nitartham / idam
ucyate vyakaranam //

(i)-c-iil-10-(1)-iv ms.59a6m, sh.137-8, w.*76-26, p.66a8, d.56a4, n.58b5,
co.60a5, ch.418c9 gatha katama / ya na gadyena bhasita, api tu
padopanibandhena dvipada va tripada va catuspada va pañcapada va
satpada va / iyam ucyate gatha //

(i)-c-iil-10-a-(1)-v ms.59a7l, sh.137-11, w.*76-32, p.66b1, d.56a5, n.58b6,

co.60a6, ch.418c12 udanam katamat / yat pudgalasya nama gotram
aparikirtayitvanuddisya bhasitam ayatyam va saddharmacirasthitaye
sasanacirasthitaye (sbh i 230) ca / idam ucyate udanam //

(i)-c-iil-10-a-(1)-vi ms.5937m, sh.138-2, w.*77-1, p.66b2, d.56a6, n.58b7,
co.60a7, ch.418c14 nidanam katamat / yat pudgalasya nama gotram
parikirtayitvoddisya bhasitam, yac ca kimcid vinayapratismyuktam
sotpatikam sanidanam pratimoksasutram / idam ucyate nidanam //

(i)-c-iil-10-a-(1)-vii ms.59b1l, sh.138-6, w.*77-9, p.66b3, d.56a7, n.59a1,
co.60b1, ch.418c17 avadanam katamat / yat sadrstantakam udahrtam,
yena drstantena yasya prakrtasyarthasya vyavadanam bhavati / idam
ucyate 'vadanam //

(i)-c-iii-10-a-(1)-viii ms.59b1m, sh.138-9, w.*77-15, p.66b4, d.56b1, n.59a2,
co.66b1, ch.418c18 vrttakam katamat / yat kimcit
purvayogapratismyuktam / idam ucyate vrttakam //

(i)-c-iil-10-a-(1)-ix ms.59b1r, sh.138-11, w.*77-20, p.66b5, d.56b1, n.59a2,
co.60b2, ch.418c20 jatakam katamat / yad atitam adhvanam upadaya tatra
tatra bhagavatas cyutyupapadesu bodhisattvacarya duskaracaryakhyata /
idam ucyate jatakam //

(i)-c-iil-10-a-(1)-x ms.59b2m, sh.138-14, p.66b6, d.56b2, n.59a3, co.60b4,
ch.418c22 vaipulyam katamat / yatra bodhisattvanam margo desyate
'nuttarayai samyaksambodhaye dasabalanavaranaññanasamudagamaya /
idam ucyate vaipulyam //

(i)-c-iil-10-a-(1)-xi ms.59b2r, sh.139-1, w.*77-26, p.66b7, d.56b3, n.59a4,
co.60b4, ch.418c25 adbhuta dharmah katame / yatra buddhanam ca
buddhasravakanam ca bhiksunam ca bhiksuninam ca
siksamananam sramaneranam sramaneranam
upasakanam upasikanam sadharanasadharanas ca
tadanyaprativisistas cascaryadbhutasammata gunavisesa
akhyatah / ima ucyante 'dbhuta dharmah //

(i)-c-iil-10-a-(1)-xii ms.59b3r, sh.139-7, w.*77-36, p.67a2, d.56b5, n.59a6,
co.60b6, ch.419a1 upadesah katame / sarvamatrakabhidharmah
sutrantaniskarsah sutrantavyakhyanam upadesa ity ucyate //

(i)-c-iil-10-a-(2) ms.59b4l, sh.139-10, w.*78-4, p.67a3, d.56b6, n.59a7,
co.60b6, ch.419a3 tac caitad dvadasangavacogatam, asti sutram, asti
vinayah asty abhidharmah / tatra yat tavad aha, sutram geyam
vyakaranam gathodanavadanavrttakajatakavaipulyadbhutadharma iti,
idam tavat sutram / yat punar aha, nidanam iti, ayam ucyate vinayah /
yat punar aha, upadesa iti, ayam ucyate 'bhidharmah /

tac caitad dvadasangavacogatam pitakatrayasamgrhitam sadbhih
samyaggatair desitam saddharma ity ucyate //

(i)-c-iil-10-a-(3) ms.59b5m, sh.139-17, w.*78-12, p.67a7, d.57a1, n.59b3,
co.61a2, ch.419a10 tasya sravanam saddharmasravanam / tat punah

katamat / yathapihaikatyah sutradharo va bhavati, vinayadharo va, matrkadharo va, sutravinayadharo va, sutrabhidharmadharo va, vinayamatrkadharo va, sutravinayamatrkadharo va / idam ucyate saddharmasravanam /

tat punah sravanam dvividham / vyañjanasravanam arthasravanam ca //

(i)-c-iil-10-b-(1)

ms.59b6l,sh.140-6,w.*78-18,**78-20f.67a8,d.57a3n.59b4,co.61a4,ch.419a17
cintana katama / yathapihaikatyas tan eva yathasrutan dharman ekaki rahogatah, sad acintyani sthanani tadyatha, atmacintam sattvacintam lokacintam sattvanam karmavipakacintam dhyayinam dhyayivisayam buddhanam buddhavisayam varjayitva, svalaksanatah samanyalaksanatas ca cintayati //

(i)-c-iil-10-b-(2) ms.59b7l, sh.140-12, w.*78-31, p.67b3, d.57a5, n.59b6, co.61a6, ch.419a22 sa punas cinta dvividha / gananakara saha gananyogena dharmanam / tulanakara yuktya gunadosopapariksaanakara / sacet skandhapratisamyuktam desanam cintayati, saced anyatamanyatamam purvanirdistam desanam cintayati, abhyam dvabhyam akarabhyam cintayati //

(i)-c-iimo-b-(2)-i ms.59b7r, sh.140-16, p.67b5, d.57a6, n.60a1, co.61b1, ch.419a27 yatha punah katham iti / rupam ucyate dasa rupiny ayatanani yac ca dharmayatanaparyapannam rupam sa ca rupaskandhah / tisro vedana vedanaskandhah / sat samjñakayah samjñaskandhah / sat cetanakayah samskaraskandhah / sad vijñanakaya vijñanaskandhah / ity evam gananasamkhyakaraya skandhadesanam cintayati / uttarottaraprabhedena yena va punar asyah samkhyagananakarayas cintaya apramanah pravesanayo veditavyah //

(i)-c-iil-10-b-(2)-ii ms.60a2l, sh.141-7, w.78-37, p.68a1, d.57b2, n.60a4, co.61b3, ch.419b5 katham yuktyupapariksakaraya cintaya skandhadesanam cintayati / catasrbhir yuktibhir upapariksate /

katamabhis catasrbhih / yad utapeksayuktya, karyakaranayuktya, upapattisadhanayuktya, dharmatayuktya //

(i)-c-iil-10-b-(2)-ii-(a) ms.60a2r, sh.141-11, w.*79-8, p.68a2, d.57b3, n.60a5, co.61b4, ch.419b8 apeksayuktih katama / dvividhapeksa, utpattyapeksa prajñaptyapeksa ca / tatrotptyapeksa yair hetubhir yaih pratyayaih skandhanam pradurbhavo bhavati, tasyam skandhotpattau te hetavas te pratyaya apeksyante / yair namakayapadakayavyañjanakayah skandhanam prajñaptir bhavati, tasyam (sbh i 238) skandhaprajñaptau te namakayapadakayavyañjanakaya apeksyante / iyam ucyate skandhesutpattyapeksa prajñaptyapeksa ca / ya cotpattyapeksa ya ca prajñaptyapeksa sa yuktir yoga upayah skandhotpattaye skandhaprajñaptaye / tasmad apeksayuktir ity ucyate //

(i)-c-iil-10-b-(2)-ii-(b) ms.60a4m, sh.142-3, w.*79-15, p.68a7, d.57b6, n.60b1, co.61b7, ch.419b16 karyakaranayuktih katama / yad utpannam skandhanam svena hetuna svena pratyayena tasmims tasmin svakaryakarane viniyogah / tadyatha, caksusa rupani drastavyani, srotrena sabdah srotavyah, yavan manasa dharma vijñeya iti / rupena caksuso gocare 'vasthatavyam, sabdena srotrasya, evam yavad dharmair manas iti / yad va punar anyad apy evambhagiyam, tatra tatra dharmanam anyonyam karyakarane prati yuktir yoga upayah / iyam ucyate karyakaranayuktih //

(i)-c-iil-10-b-(2)-ii-(c) ms.60a5r, sh.142-12, w.*79-17, p.68b3, d.58a1, n.60b4, co.62a3, ch.419b23 upapattisadhanayuktih katama / anityah skandha iti, pratityasamutpanna dukkhah sunya anatmana iti tribhiih pramanair upapariksate / yad utaptagamena pratyaksenanumanena ca / ebhis tribhiih pramanair upapattiyuktaih satam hrdayagrahakair vyavasthapana sadhana kriyate / yad uta skandhanityataya va pratityasamutpannataya va dukkhataya va (sbh i 240) sunyataya vanatmataya va / iyam ucyata upapattisadhanayuktih //

(i)-c-iil-10-b-(2)-ii-(d) ms.60a7l, sh.143-4, w.*79-19, p.68b6, d.58a4, n.60b6, co.62a5, ch.419b28 dharmatayuktih katama / kena karanena tathabhuta ete skandhah, tathabhuto lokasamnivesah / kena karanena kharalaksana prthivi dravalaksana apa usnalaksanam tejah samudiranalaksano vayuh / kena karanenanyah skandhah kena karanena santam nirvanam iti / tatha kena karanena rupalaksanam rupam, anubhavanalaksana vedana, samjananalaksana samjña, abhisamskaranalaksanah samskarah, vijjananalaksanam vijñanam iti / praktir esam dharmanam iyam, svabhava esa idrsah, dharmataisa / yaiva casau dharmata saivatra yuktir yoga upayah / evam vaitat syat, anyatha va, naiva va syat, sarvatraiva ca dharmataiva pratisaranam dharmataiva yuktih / cittanidhyapanaya cittasamjñapanaya / iyam ucyate dharmatayuktih /

evam catarbhir yuktibhiih skandhadesanopapariksyate yavat punar anya kacid desaneti //

(i)-c-iil-10-b-(3) ms.60b2m, sh.143-18, p.69a4, d.58b1, n.61a4, co.62b3, ch.419c10 yaivam abhyam dvabhyam akarabhyam gananasamkhyakaraya ca yuktyupapariksanakaraya ca samyagupanidhyapana tasyas tasya desanayah sa cinta //

(i)-c-iil-10-c ms.60b3l, sh.143-21, p.69a5, d.58b2, n.61a5, co.62b4, ch.419c14 iyam ucyate saddharmasravanacinta//

(i)-c-iil-11-a ms.60b3l, sh.144-1, w.*80-12, p.69a6, d.58b2, n.61a5, co.62b4, ch.419c15 anantarayah katamah / anantarayo dvididhah / adhyatmam upadaya bahirdha ca / tatradyatmam bahirdha copadayantarayam vaksyati / tadviparyayenanantarayo veditavyah //

(i)-c-iil-11-a-(1) ms.60b3m, sh.144-5, p.69a7, d.58b3, n.61a6, co.62b5,
ch.419c17 adhyatmam upadayantarayah katamah / yathapihaikatyah
purvam eva krtapunyo na bhavati / so 'krtatvat punyanam na
labhi bhavati kalena kalam anulomikanam jivitariskaranam,
yaduta
civarapindapasayanasanaglanapratyayabhaisajyapariskaranam /
tivrarago bhavaty ayataragah, tivradvesa ayatadvesah, tivramoha
ayatamohah / purvam vanenabadhasamvartaniyani karmani krtani
bhavanti / yaddhetor abadhabahulo bhavati / drsta eva dharma
visamacari bhavati / yenasyabhiksnam vato va kupyati pittam
va slesmam va, visucika va kaye samtisthate / bhojanaguruko
bhavati bahvartho bahukrtyo ganasamnipatabahulo bhavati / karmaramo
va bhasyaramo va nidraramah sanganikaramah
samsargaramah prapañcaramah / atmasampragrahakas capalah
pramattah kudesavasi va / ity evambhagiya antaraya adhyatmam
upadaya veditavyah //

(i)-c-iil-11-a-(2) ms.60b6m, sh.144-21, p.69b5, d.58b7, n.61b3, co.63a2,
ch.419c29 bahirdhopadayantarayah katame / yathapi tad
asatpurusapasrayah, yato na labhate kalena kalam anulomikim
avavadanusasanim, kudese va vasati / yatrasya vasam kalpayato
diva vauvilako bhavati prabhutah, ratrau voccasabdo mahasabdo
mahajanakayasya nirghosah / tivrakatukas ca vatatapasamsparso
manusyad amanusyad api bhayam / ayam evambhagiyo
bahirdhopadayantarayo veditavyah / ayam tavad vistaravibhagah //

(i)-c-iil-11-b ms.60b7m, sh.145-8, w/80-14, p.69b8, d.59a3, n.61b6, co.63a4,
ch.420a7 samasarthah punah katamah / samasatas trividho 'ntarayah /
prayogantarayah pravivekyantarayah pratisamlayanantarayas ca /

(i)-c-iil-11-b-(1) ms.61a11, sh.145-11, p.70a1, d.59a3, n.61b6, co.63a5,
ch.420a9 tatra prayogantarayah katamah / yentantarayena samavahitena
sammukhibhutenasakto bhavaty apratibalah sarvena sarvam
kusalapaksaprayoge /

sa punah katamah / yad abadhako bhavati dukkhito badhaglanah /
(sbh i 248) abhiksnam asya vato va kupyate pittam va slesmam va
visucika vasya kaye samtisthate / api tv asya dasaty ahir
vrsciko va satapadi va manusyo vainam vihethayaty amanusyo va /
na ca labhi bhavati
civarapindapasayanasanaglanapratyayabhaisajyapariskaranam /
ayam evambhagiyah prayogantarayo veditavyah //

(i)-c-iil-11-b-(2) ms.61a2m, sh.145-21, p.70a5, d.59a6, n.62a1, co.63b1,
ch.420a16 pravivekyantarayah katamah / yad bhojanaguruko bhavati /
bahvartho bahukrtyo bahukaraniyah karmaramaratim rato bhavati /
tesu tesv itikaranyesu prasrtamanasah / bhasyaramo bhavati
/ saktah pratibalah san pravivekye prahane pratisamlayane
bhavanayam uddesasvadyayamatrakena samtustah / nidraramo

bhavati / styanamidhapyavasthitah kusidajatiyo nidrasukham
parsvasukham sayanasukham ca svikaroti / sanganikaramo bhavati /
sardham grhasthapravrajitai rajakatham va karoti, corakatham
vannakatham va panakatham va vastrakatham va vesyakatham va
vithikatham va janapadamahamatrakhyanakatham va
lokakhyanakatham va samudrakhyanakatham va / ity
evambhagiyayanarthopasamhitaya kathaya kalam atinamayati /

tatra cabhirato bhavaty abhiksnañ ca ganasamnipatabahulo bhavati /
tesu tesv adhikaranesu vyaksiptamanaso bhavati vyakulamanasah /
(sbh i 250) samsargaramo bhavati / grhasthapravrajitanam
asamavahitanam ca [mthon bar 'dod cin / phrad pa rnam dan 'bral bar
mi 'dod pa dan] / prapañcaramo bhavati / prapañcarato 'vakramaniyesu
purvamgamah pravivekyesu niksiptadhurah / ima evambhagiya
dharmah pravivekantarayo veditavyah / yaih samavahitaih
sammukhibhutair na sukaram bhavaty aranyavanaprasthanani prantani
sayanasanany adhyavasitum, aranyani va vrksamulani va
sunnyagarani va //

(i)-c-iii-11-b-(3) ms.61a6m, sh.147-2, p.70b6, d.59b5, n.62b2, co.63b7,
ch.420b5 pratisamlayanantarayah katamah / tadyatha pratisamlayanam
ucyate samatho vipasyana ca / tatrasti samathantarayah, asti
vipasyanantarayah //

(i)-c-iii-11-b-(3)-i ms.61b11, sh.147-4, p.70b7, d.59b6, n.62b2, co.64a1,
ch.420b7 tatra samathantarayah katamah / pramado 'desavasas ca /
yathasya pramattasya styanamidham va cittam paryavanahati,
samathamatram vasvadayati, linatvaya va cittam upanamayati,
andhakarayitatvam va cetaso bhavati / yadrupena cadesavasena
manusyakrto vamanusyakrto va paratah samghatto bhavati /
yenasya cittam bahirdha viksiptyate / ayam samathantarayah
pratisamlayanantarayo veditavyah //

(i)-c-iii-11-b-(3)-ii ms.61b21, sh.147-12, p.71a2, d.60a1, n.62b5, co.64a4,
ch.420b13 vipasyanantarayah katamah / yadutatmasampragrahas
capalyam ca //

(i)-c-iii-11-b-(3)-ii-(a) ms.61b2m, sh.147-14, p.71a2, d.60a1, n.62b5, co.64a4,
ch.420b14 tatrattamasampragraho yathapi tad "aham asty uccakulah pravrajito
'linah, anye ca bhiksavo na tathe"ty atmanam utkarsayati
sampragrhnati, params ca pamsayati / evam "adhyakulappravrajito
'dinah", evam "abhirupo darsaniyah prasadikah", evam
"bahusrutah srutadharah srutasamnicayah", evam "aham asmi
kalyanavakyo vakkaranenopetah, anye ca bhiksavo na tathe"ty
atmanam utkarsayati sampragrhnati, params ca pamsayati /

sa atmanam sampragrhnati ye te bhavanti bhiksavah sthavira
ratrijña abhyavacirnabrahmacaryas tan na kalena kalam
pariprcchati pariprasni karoti / te casya na kalena kalam avivrtani
ca sthanani vivrvanti, vivrtani ca sthanany uttanikurvanti, na ca

gambhīram arthapadam sadhu ca susthu ca prajñaya pratividhya
samprakasayanti yavad eva jñānadarsanasya visuddhaye / evamasya sa
atmasampragraha antarayiko bhavati yaduta vipasyanayah /

punar aparam alpamatrakasyavaramatrakasya jñānadarsanamatrakasya
sparsaviharamatrakasya labhi bhavati / sa tena jñānamatrakena
darsanamatrakena (sbh i 254) sparsaviharamatrakenatmanam
utkarsayati sampragrhnati / sa atmanam sampragrhnams
tavata samtusto bhavati, nottari vyayacchate / evam asyantarayah
krto bhavaty atmasampragrahena yaduta vipasyanayah //

(i)-c-iil-11-b-(3)-ii-(b) ms.61b6m, sh.148-13, p.71b3, d.60b1, n.63a5, co.64b4,
ch.420b29 capalo va punar anupasantendriyo bhavaty uddhatendriya
unnatendriyah / sa dusitacitti bhavati durbhasitabhasi
duskrtakarmakari, na sthiram dharmams cintayati, na drdham
cintayati / yena vipasyanam na purayati na visodhayati / evam asya
capalyam antarayo bhavati yaduta vipasyanaya iti //

(i)-c-iil-11-b-(3)-iii ms.62a1m, sh.148-20, w.*80-19, p.71b6, d.60b3, n.63a7,
co.64b6, ch.420c5 dvau dharmau samathantarayau / yaduta pramado
'desavasas ca / dvau dharmau vipasyanantarayau /
yadutatmasampragrahas capalyam ca /

iti yas ca samathantarayah / yas ca vipasyanantarayah / ayam ucyate
pratisamlayanantarayah /

ayam ca punar antarayasya samasartha iti //

(i)-c-iil-11-c ms.62a2l, sh.149-2, p.71b8, d.60b4, n.63b1, co.64b7, ch.420c9
yas cayam samasartho yas ca purvako vistaravibhagas tad ekadhyam
abhisamksipyantaraya ity ucyate / asya cantarayasya
viparyayanantarayo (sbh i 256) veditavya iti / ya esam
antarayanam abhavo vigamo 'sangatir asamavadhanam / ayam ucyate
'nantarayah //

(i)-c-iil-12-a ms.62a3l, sh.149-8, w.*80-30, p.72a2, d.60b5, n.63b3, co.65a1,
ch.420c11 tyagah katamah / yad danam anavadyam cittalamkarartham
cittapariskartham yogasambharartham uttamarthasya praptaye
dadati /

tatra ko dadati / kutra dadati / kim dadati / kena dadati / katham
dadati / kasmad dadati / yenasya danam anavadyam bhavati //

(i)-c-iil-12-a-(1) ms.62a3l, sh.151-1, p.72a4, d.60b7, n.63b4, co.65a3,
ch.420c16 aha / data danapatir dadati / tatra katamo data katamo
danapatih / yah svair eva panibhir dadati, ayam ucyate data / yasya
svakam diyate tac ca datukamasya nadatukamasya, ayam ucyate
danapatih //

(i)-c-iil-12-a-(2) ms.62a3l, sh.151-5, w.*81-4, p.72a5, d.61a1, n.63b6,
co.65a4, ch.420c18 tatra kutra dadati / aha / catursu dadati /
duhkhitaya, wpakarine, istaya, visistaya ca /

(i)-c-iil-12-a-(2)-i ms.62a4r, sh.151-7, p.72a6, d.61a2, n.63b6, co.65a5,
ch.420c19 tatra duhkhityeti / krpana va, vaniyaka va, adhvaga
va, yacanaka (sbh i 258) va, andha va, badhira va, anatha va,
apratisarana va, upakaranavikala iti / ye va punar anye 'py
evambhagiyah / ima ucyante duhkhityah //

(i)-c-iil-12-a-(2)-ii ms.62a4r, sh.151-11, p.72a8, d.61a3, n.64a1, co.65a6,
ch.420c23 upakarinah katame / tadyatha matapitaram, apayakam,
posakam, samvardhakam iti / ye va punar atavikantarad uttarayanti,
durbhiksad va, paracakrabhayad va, bandhanad va, abadhad va /
hitopadesakas casya bhavanti, sukhopadesaka hitasukhopasamharakah,
utpannotpannesu cadhikaranesu sahayakah sahanandinah
sahasokah, apatsu cainam na parityajantiti / ye va punar anye 'py
evambhagiyah / ima ucyanta upakarinah //

(i)-c-iil-12-a-(2)-iii ms.62a6r, sh.151-19, p.72b4, d.61a5, n.64a3, co.65b1,
ch.421a1 istah katame / ye samstutah, yesam asyantike bhavati
prema va gauravam va / bhaktivado va alaptakah samstutakah
sapiyakas ca bhavanti / ye va punar anye 'py evambhagiyah / ima
ucyanta istah //

(i)-c-iil-12-a-(2)-iv ms.62a7m, sh.151-23, p.72b5, d.61a7, n.64a4, co.65b2,
ch.421a4 visistah katame / te sramanabrahmanah {ms
sravana-}, sadhurupa sammatah, avyabadhyah,
avyabadhyaratah, vigataragah, ragavinayaya pratipannah,
vigatadvesah, dvesavinayaya pratipannah, vigatamohah,
mohavinayaya pratipanna iti / ye va punar anye 'py evambhagiyah ima
ucyante visistah //

(i)-c-iil-12-a-(3) ms.62b1l, sh.152-6, w.*81-10, p.72b8, d.61b1, n.64a6,
co.65b4, ch.421a9 tatra kim dadatity aha / samasatah
sattvasamkhyatam asattvasamkhyatam ca vastu dadati /

(i)-c-iil-12-a-(3)-i ms.62b1m, sh.152-8, p.72b8, d.61b2, n.64a7, co.65b5,
ch.421a11 tatra sattvasamkhyatam vastu katamat / tadyatha putradaram
dasidasakarmakarapauruseyam
hastyasvagavedakakukustripurusadarakadarikam iti / yad va punar
anyad apy evambhagiyam vastu / adhyatmam va punar upadaya
karacaranasiromamsarudhiravasadinny anuprayacchati / idam api
sattvasamkhyatam danam yatra bodhisattvabodhah samdrsyante /
asmims tv arthe nedam danam abhipretam / yesu tu sattvesv
asyaisvaryam bhavati, vasita ca prabhavisnuta ca, arhati ca tan
sattvan paresam pratipadayitum / pratipadayams catmanam
anavadyam karoti / na taddhetos tatpratyyam pare manamsi
pradusayanti / ye ca sattvah paresu pratipaditas te na vyapadita
bhavanti /

idam ucyate navadyam sattvasamkhyatavastudanam //

(i)-c-iil-12-a-(3)-ii ms.62b3r, sh.152-21, p.73a6, d.61b6, n.64b4, co.66a2,

ch.421a21 asattvasamkhyatam vastu katamat / tadyatha dhanavastu
dhanyavastu desavastu //

(i)-c-iil-12-a-(3)-ii-(a) ms.62b4l, sh.153-2, p.73a6, d.61b6, n.64b4, co.66a2,
ch.421a23 tatra dhanavastu katamat / tadyatha
manimuktavaiduryasamkhasilapradasmagarbhamusaragalvajatarupa
rajatalohitikadaksinavartam iti / yad va punar anyad apy
evambhagiyam ratnam va hiranyam va rupyam va vastram va
bhandopaskaram va gandhajatum va malyajatam va / idam ucyate
dhanavastus //

(i)-c-iil-12-a-(3)-ii-(b) ms.62b5l, sh.153-8, p.73b1, d.62a1, n.64b6, co. 66a4,
ch.421a27 dhanyam katamat / yat kimcid bhojyam va peyam va /
tadyatha yava va, salir va, godhuma va, kola va, kulattha va,
tila va, masa va, iksuraso va, [dar ba dan,] mrdvikaraso veti /
yad va punar anyad 9) apy evambhagiyam / idam ucyate dhanyam //

(i)-c-iii-12-a-(3)-ii-(c) ms.62b6l, sh. 153-13, p.73b2, d.62a2, n.64b7,
co.66a5, ch.421 b1 desavastu katamat / tadyatha ksetravastu, grhavastu,
apanavastu, punyasalaviharapratisthapanam iti / yad va punar
anyad apy evambhagiyam / idam ucyate desavastu /

tatra yac ca sattvasattvasamkhyatam vastu, idam dadatiti //

(i)-c-iil-12-a-(4) ms.62b6r, sh.153-18, p.73b4, d.62a4, n.65a2, co.66a7,
ch.421b5 kena dadatiti / ya calobhasahagata cetana cittabhisamskaro
manaskarma / yac ca tatsamutthapitam kayakarma vakkarma
deyavastuparityagaya svasantane va parasantane va / anena dadati //

(i)-c-iil-12-a-(5) ms.62b7r, sh.154-1, p.73b6, d.62a5, n.65a3, co.66b1,
ch.421b7 tatra katham dadatiti / sraddhaya dadati / agamadrstih
phaladarsi (sbh i 266) satkrtya dadati / pranatacittah svahastam
dadaty anapaviddham / kalena dadati yathaitat paresam upayogyam syat /
paran anupahatya dadati / dharmena samayenasahasena samudanayitva suci
dadati / pranitam kalpikam dadati / yena na pare savadya bhavanti,
natma / abhiksnam dadati / viniya matsaryamalam samnidhimalam
ca danam dadati / purvam eva danat sumana dadams cittam
prasadayati dattva cavipratisari bhavati / evam dadati //

(i)-c-iil-12-a-(6) ms.63a2l, sh.154-11, w.*81-16, p.74a3, d.62b1, n.65a7,
co.66b4, ch.421b17 kasmad dadati / aha / karunyad va dadati yaduta
dukhkitesu / krtajñataya dadati yadutopakarisu / premna
gauravena bhaktya dadati yadutestesu /
iaukikalokottaravisesaprarthanaya dadati yaduta visistesu /
tasmad dadatity ucyate //

(i)-c-iil-12-b ms.63a3l, sh.154-16, p.74a5, d.62b3, n.65b1, co.66b6, ch.421b21
ebhir akarair ato 'sya grhino va pravrajitasya va
cittalamkarartham cittapariskartham yogasambharartham
uttamarthasya praptaye tad danam, anavadyam bhavati /

ayam ucyate tyagah //

(i)-c-iil-13-a ms. 63am3,sh. 155-1, w.*81-26, p.74a7,
d.62b4,n.65b3,co.66b7,ch.421b25 sramanalamkarah katamah /
tadyathaikatyah sraddho bhavati, asathah, alpabadhah,
arabdhaviryajatiyah, prajñah, alpecchah, samtustah,
suposah, subharah, dhutagunasamanvagatah, prasadikah,
matrajñah, satpurusadharmasamanvagatah,
panditalingasamanvagatah, ksamah, suratah, pesalas ca bhavati
//

(i)-c-iil-13-a-(1) ms.63am4,sh. 155-8, p.74b1, d.62b5, n.65b4, co.67a2,
ch.421c5 katham sraddho bhavati / prasadabahulo bhavati,
avakalpanabahulah, vimuktibahulah, chandikas ca kusalesu dharmesu /
sa sastari prasidati, na kanksati, na vicikitsati / sastaram
satkaroti, gurukaroti, manayati, pujayati / satkrtya gurukrtya
manayitva pujayitvopanisritya viharati / yatha sastary evam dharme
sabrahmacarisu siksayam avavadanusasanyam pratisamstare
'pramade samadhau / evam sraddho bhavati //

(i)-c-iil-13-a-(2) ms.63a5r,sh.155-16, p.74b5, d.63a1, n.65b7, co.67a5,
ch.421c12 katham asatho bhavati / rjuko bhavati, rjukajatiyah /
yathabhutam atmanam aviskarta bhavati, sastur antike vijñanam ca
sabra macarinam / evam asatho bhavati //

(i)-c-iil-13-a-(3) ms.63a6m,sh. 156-3, p.74b6, d.63a2, n.66a1, co.67a6,
ch.421c14 katham alpabadho bhavati / arogajatiyah samaya pacanya
grahanya samanvagato bhavati, natyusnaya, natisitaya,
avyabadhaya, rtusukhaya/ yayasyasitapitakhaditasvaditani samyak
sukhena paripakam gacchanti / evam alpabadho bhavati //

(i)-c-iil-13-a-(4) ms.63a7l,sh. 156-8, p.74b8, d.63a3, n.66a2, co.67a7,
ch.421c18 katham arabdhaviryajatiyo bhavati / sthamavan viharati,
viryan, utsahi, drdharaparakramah, aniksiptadhurah kusalesu
dharmesu / daksas ca bhavati, analasah, utthanasampannah / karta
bhavati vijñanam sabrahmacarinam kayena vaiyaprtiyam / evam
arabdhaviryajatiyo bhavati //

(i)-c-iil-13-a-(5) ms.63b1l,sh.156-13, p.75a2, d.63a4, n.66a4, co.67b2,
ch.421c22 katham prajño bhavati / medhasmrtibuddhisampanno bhavati /
adhandhendriyah, amudhendriyah, anedakah, ahastasamvacikah
pratibalah subhasitadurbhasitanam dharmanam artham ajñatum
iti / sahajayapi buddhya (sbh i 272) samanvagato bhavati / prayogikayapi
buddhya samanvagato bhavati / evam prajño bhavati //

(i)-c-iil-13-a-(6) ms.63b1r,sh.156-19, p.75a4, d.63a6, n.66a6, co.67b3,
ch.421c26 katham alpeccho bhavati / yavadbhir gunaih samanvagato bhavaty
alpecchatam adim krtva, taih parato jñatum na samanvesate,
kascin me pare na janiyuh, "alpeccha" iti va, "evamgunayukta" iti /
evam alpeccho bhavati //

(i)-c-iil-13-a-(7) ms.63b2m,sh. 157-1, p.75a6, d.63a7, n.66a7, co.67b5,
ch.421c28 katham samtusto bhavati / itaretarena
civarapindapatena sayanasanena tusto bhavati, samtustah /
so 'labdhva civaram luham va pranitam va notkanthati, na
paritasyati / labdhva ca punar araktah paribhunkte 'sakta iti vistarena
purvavat / yatha civaram evam pindapatah sayanasanam / evam
samtusto bhavati //

(i)-c-iil-13-a-(8) ms.63b3m,sh. 157-7, p.75a8, d.63b2, n.66b2, co.67b6,
ch.422a5 katham suposo bhavti / atmasyaikah posyo bhavati / na tu
pare, tadyatha daraka va manusya veti, ye va punar anye 'pi ke cid /
yesam arthaya yan paryestim apadyeta, pare cainam
dayakadanapatayo dusposyam iti pasyeran / evam suposo bhavati //

(i)-c-iil-13-a-(9) ms.63b4l,sh.157-12, p.75b2, d.63b3, n.66b3, co.68a1,
ch.422a7 katham subharo bhavati / alpenapi yapayati / luhenapi yapayati
/ evam subharo bhavati //

(i)-c-iil-13-a-(10) ms.63b4m,sh.157-14, w.* 82-1, p.75b3, d.63b3, n.66b4,
co.68a1, ch.422a9 katham dhutagunasamanvagato bhavati /
praptapindapatiko bhavati, savadanapindapatikah / ekasanikah
/ khalupascadbhaktikah / traicivarikah / namatikah /
pamsukulikah / aranyakah / vrksamulikah / abhyavakasikah
/ smasanikah / naisadyikah /)yathasamstarikah / ta ete
pindapatam civaram sayanasanam arabhya dvadasaka dhutaguna
bhavanti trayodasaka va /

tatra pindapatikatvam bhidyamanam dvidha bhavati,
praptapindapatikah savadanapindapatikas ca //

(i)-c-iil-13-a-(10)-i ms.-,sh. 158-7, p.75b5, d.63b6, n.66b6, co.68a4,
ch.422a15 tatra praptapindapatikah katamah / ['driś pa'i khyim dag
nas] yathalabdham yathopasampannam pindapatam paribhunkte //

(i)-c-iil-13-a-(10)-ii ms.63b5r, sh.158-7,w.*82-13,p.75b7,d.63b6,
n.66b7,co.68a4,ch.422a 17 savadanapindapatikah katamah /
vesmanuvesya kulani bhikṣitva paryatitva yathalabdham
yathopasampannam pindapatam paribhunkte / no tv uccaiḥ
sundam pranidhaya kulany upasamkramati / "ato 'ham lapsye
pranitam khadaniyam bhojaniyam yavadaptam" /

tatra pindapatikatvam avisesenarabhya dvadasa bhavanti prabhedam
punar arabhya trayodasa //

(i)-c-iil-13-a-(10)-iii ms.63b6r, sh.158-14, p.76a1, d.64a1, n.67a2, co.68a6,
ch.422a21 tatraikasanikatvam katamat / ekasminn asane nisanno yavat
paribhoktavyam tavat paribhunkte / vyutthitas ca punas tasmad asanan
na paribhunkte / idam ucyate ekasanikatvam //

(i)-c-iil-13-a-(10)-iv ms.63b7m,sh.158-18, p.76a2, d.64a2, n.67a3, co.68a7,
ch.422a23 khalupascadbhaktikatvam katamat / bhojanartham nisannas

tavan na paribhunkte, yavat sarvabhajanam praticchati, yavata janati
saksyami yapayitum / yatas ca punar janite "na me 'ta uttari bhojanena
krtyam (sbh i 278) bhavisyati"ti, tatah sarvam parigrhyarabhate
paribhoktum / evam khalupascadbhaktiko bhavati //

(i)-c-iil-13-a-(10)-v ms.64a1m,sh.159-2, p.76a4, d.64a3, n.67a4, co.68b1,
ch.422a28 katham traicivariko bhavati / tribhis ca civarair yapayati,
samghatina, uttarasamgena, antarvasena ca / trayanam
civaranam atirekam uttaram na dharayati / evam traicivariko bhavati
//

(i)-c-iil-13-a-(10)-vi ms.64a1r,sh.159-6, p.76a5, d.64a5, n.67a6, co.68b2,
ch.422b2 katham namatiko bhavati / yat kimcic civaram dharayati
trivivaram va, atirekacivaram va / sarvam tad aurnikam dharayati
/ na tv anyat / evam namatikam dharayati //

(i)-c-iil-13-a-(10)-vii ms.64a2m,sh.159-10, p.76a6, d.64a5, n.67a6, co.68b3,
ch.422b5 katham pamsukuliko bhavati / yac civaram parair muktam
bhavaty ucchistam choritam rathyayam va, vithyam va, catvare
va, srngatake va, pathi va, utpathe va, uccarasamsrstam
va prsravasamsrstam va,
uccaraprasravapuyarudhirakhetapraksitam va / tato yad asuci tad
apaniya, saram adaya, sodhayitva sivitva vivarnikrtya dharayati /
evam pamsukuliko bhavati //

(i)-c-iil-13-a-(10)-viii ms.64a3m,sh.159-17, p.76b1, d.64a6, n.67b1, co.68b5,
ch.422b9 katham aranyako bhavati / aranyavanaprasthani prantani
sayanasanany adhyavasati, yani vyavakrstani gramani-gamanam /
evam aranyako bhavati //

(i)-c-iil-13-a-(10)-ix ms.64a3r,sh. 159-20, p.76b2, d.64a7, n.67b1, co.68b6,
ch.422b12 katham vrksamuliko bhavati / vrksamule vasam kalpayati
vrksamulam nisritya / evam vrksamuliko bhavati //

(i)-c-iil-13-a-(10)-x ms.64a[margin],sh. 160-3, p.76b3, d.64b1, n.67b2,
co.68b6, ch.422b14 katham abhyavakasiko bhavati / abhyavakase vasam
kalpayati, anavacchane vivrte dese / evam abhyavakasiko bhavati //

(i)-c-iil-13-a-(10)-xi ms.64a[margin],sh. 160-6, p.76b3, d.64b1, n.67b3,
co.68b7, ch.422b15 katham smasaniko bhavati / smasane vasam
kalpayati, yatra mrtamrto janakayo 'bhinirhriyate / evam smasaniko
bhavati //

(i)-c-iil-13-a-(10)-xii ms.64a4l,sh. 160-9, p.76b4, d.64b2, n.67b3, co.68b7,
ch.422b17 katham naisadyiko bhavati / mañce va pithe va
trnasamstare va nisadyaya kalam atinamayati / no tu mañcam va
pitham va kudyam va vrksamulam va trnasamstaram va
nisritya prstham va parsvam va dadati / evam naisadyiko
bhavati //

(i)-c-iil-13-a-(10)-xiii ms.64a5l,sh.160-15, p.76b5, d.64b3, n.67b4, co.69a1,

ch.422b21 katham yathasamstariko bhavati / yasmin trnasamstare va
parnasamstare va sayyam kalpayati / trnasamstaram va
parnasamstaram va sakrd yathaiva samstrtam bhavati tathaiva
sayyam kalpayati / no tu punar vikopayaty abhisamskaroti ca / evam
yathasamstariko bhavati //

(i)-c-iil-13-a-(10)-a ms.64a5r,sh.160-20,w.82-18,**82-29, p.76b7, d.64b4,
n.67b5, co.69a2, ch.422b24 kenaithe dhutaguna ucyante / tadyatha, urna
va karpasam va yasmin samaye dhutam bhavati samkrttam
vicurnam tasmin samaye mrdu ca bhavati laghu ca karmanyam ca, yaduta
sutrabhinirhare va tulabhinirhare va /

evam evehaikatyasya pindapatataragena pindapate cittam
saktam bhavati samsaktam, civararagena civare cittam saktam
bhavati samsaktam, sayanasanaragena sayanasane cittam saktam
bhavati samsaktam / sa ebhir dhutagunair visodhayaty rjukaroti, mrdu
karmanyam arjavam asravam vidheyam, yaduta brahmacaryavasaya /
tenocyante dhutaguna iti //

(i)-c-iil-13-a-(10)-b ms.64b2m, sh.161-9,p.77a3, d.64b7, n.68a2, co.69a5,
ch.422c4 tatra pindapatarago dvividho 'ntarayah /
pranitabhojanaragah prabhutabhojanaragas ca / tatra
pranitabhojanaragasya prahanaya pindapatikah /
prabhutabhojanaragasya prahanayaikasanikah khalupascadbhaktikas ca
bhavati /

civararago trividho 'ntarayah / prabhutacivararagas civare
mrdusamsarsaragah pranitacivararagas ca / tatra
prabhutacivararagasya prahanaya traicivariko bhavati / civare
mrdusamsarsaragasya prahanaya namatiko bhavati /
pranitacivararagasya prahanaya pamsukuliko bhavati /

sayanasanaragas caturvidho 'ntarayah / tadyatha samsargaragah,
pratisrayaragah, parsvasukhasayanasukharagah,
astaranapratyastaranopacchadanaragah / tatra samsargaragasya
prahanayaranyako bhavati / pratisrayaragasya prahanaya
vrksamulika abhyavakasikah smasaniko bhavati / api ca
smasanikatvam mithunaragasya prahanaya bhavati /
parsvasukhasayanasukharagasya prahanaya naisadyiko bhavati /
astaranapratyastaranopacchadanaragasya prahanaya
yathasamstariko bhavati / evam (sbh i 286) dhutagunasamanvagato
bhavati //

(i)-c-iil-13-a-(11) ms.64b5l, sh.162-7, p.77b3, d.65a5, n.68a7, co.69b4,
ch.422c18 katham prasadiko bhavati / prasadikenabhikramapratikramena
samanvagato bhavati, alokitavyavalokitena sammiñjitaprasaritena
samghaticivarapatradharanena / evam prasadiko bhavati //

(i)-c-iil-13-a-(12) ms.64b5r,sh.162-11, p.77b4, d.65a6, n.68b1, co.69b5,
ch.422c20 katham matrajño bhavati / iha sraddha brahmanagrhapatayo

svartham pravarayanti, yad uta

civarapindapatasyanasanaglanapratyayabhaisajyapariskaraih /
tatra pratigrahe matram janati evam matrajñō bhavati //

(i)-c-iil-13-a-(13) ms.65a11,sh.162-15, p.77b6, d.65a7, n.68b3, co.69b6,
ch.422c22 katham satpurusadharmasamanvagato bhavati / uccakulpravrajito
va sann adhyakulpravrajito vabhirupo va darsaniyah prasadiko
bahusruto vakkaranenopetah / anyatamanyatamasya va jñanamatrakasya
darsanamatrakasparsaviharamatrakasya labhi sann etena natmanam
utkarsayati params ca pamsayati / [chos dan rjes su mthun pa'i chos
'ba' zig bsgrub par bya ba kho na yin par rig nas /] nanyatra (sbh i 288)
dharmanudharmapratipanno bhavati / evam satpurusadharmasamanvagato
bhavati //

(i)-c-iil-13-a-(14) ms.65a2m,sh.162-22, p.78a1, d.65b2, n.68b5, co.70a1,
ch.422c28 katham panditalingasamanvagato bhavati / karmalaksano
balah karmalaksanah panditah / yatha katham iti / balo
duscintitacinti bhavati, durbhasitabhasi duskrakarmakari /
panditah punah sucintitacinti bhavati, subhasitabhasi
sukrtakarmakari / evam panditalingasamanvagato bhavati //

(i)-c-iil-13-a-(15) ms.65a3m,sh.163-6, p.78a4, d.65b4, n.68b7, co.70a3,
ch.423a4 katham ksamo bhavati / akrusto na pratyakrosati / rosito
na pratirosayati / tadito na pratitadayati / bhandito na
pratibhandayati / sa cayusman ksamo bhavati sitasyosnasya
jighatsayah pipasaya
damsamasakavatatapasarisrpsamsparsanam, parato duruktanam
duragatanam vacanapathanam / saririkanam vedananam
duhkhanam tivranam kharanam katukanam amana-apanam
pranaharininam ksamo bhavaty adhivasanajatiyah / evam
ksamo bhavati //

(i)-c-iil-13-a-(16) ms.65a4r,sh.163-15, p.78a7, d.65b6, n.69a2, co.70a5,
ch.423a9 katham surato bhavati / yathapi tan maitrena kayakarmana
samanvagato bhavati, maitrena vakkarmana, maitrena manaskarmana,
sastur antike vijñanam ca sabrahmacarinam / sadharanaparibhogi
ca bhavati, apratibhogi ca bhavaty apratiguptabhoji, labhair dharmikair
dharmapratilabdhaih, (sbh i 290) patragataih patraparyapannaih/
silasamanyagatas ca bhavati, drstisamanyagatas ca / sa ebhiih
sadbhiih samrañjaniyair dharmaih samanvagatah priyakaranair
gurukaranair avivadakaranaih, sukhasamvasyo bhavati,
aviihetanajatiyah / abhinandanti cainam vijñah sabrahmacarina
ekavyavasayam / evam surato bhavati //

(i)-c-iil-13-a-(17) ms.65a6r,sh. 164-3, p.78b3, d.66a2, n.69a5, co.70b5,
ch.423a18 katham pesalo bhavati / vigatabhrkutir bhavaty
uttanamukhavarnah, smitapurvamgamah, purvabhibhasi,
priyavadi, samgrahasilah, suddhasantanah / evam pesalo bhavati
//

(i)-c-iil-13-b ms.65a7m,sh. 164-6, p.78b5, d.66a3, n.69a6, co.70b3, ch.423a20
sa ebhir dharmaih samanvagato dharmakamo bhavati, gunakamah / na
iabhasatkarakirtislokakamah / na samaropikaya mithyadrstya
samanvagato bhavati, napy apavadikaya / asantam dharmam na
samaropayati / santam dharmam napavadati / sa "yat tad bhavati kavitam
kaveyam citraksaram cihnapadavyañjanam lokayatapratisamyuktam,
tan nirarthakam" iti viditva, arat parivarjayati, na teneyate, na tena
priyate /

na cotsadam patracivaram dharayati / grhasthah sardham
samsargam parivarjayati klesavardhanam / aryaih saha samsargam
karoti jñanavisodhakam / na ca mitrakulani karoti pratigrhñati / "ma
me tato nidanam bhavisyaty anekaparyayena vyaksepada vyaparo va
tesam va punar viparinamad anyathibhavad utpatsyante
sokaparidevaduhkhadaurmanasyopayasa" iti /

utpannotpannams ca klesopaklesan nadhivasayati, prajahati, vinodayati,
vyantikaroti / "ma me 'tonidanam utpadyate drstadharmikam va
duhkham samparayikam ve"ti /

sraddhadheyam ca na vinipatayati, acyutasilah, abhrastavratah,
sraddhadheyam paribhunkte / na ca sraddhadheyam pratiksipati / na
siksam pratyakhyati /

atmadosantaraskhalitagavesi va bhavati / praticchannakalyano
vivrtapapakah / paradosantaraskhalitesu nabhogah / samcintya
capattir napadyate jivitahetor api / apannas ca laghu laghv eva
yathadharmam (sbh i 294) pratikaroti / itikaraniyesu ca dakso
bhavaty analasah svayamkari / na paratah kayaparicaryam paryesate
/

buddhanam ca buddhasravakanam cacintyam anubhavam,
gambhīram ca desanam adhimucyate, na pratiksipati, "tathagata eva
janakah pasyakah, naham" iti viditva, na ca
svayamdrstiparamarsasthaya bhavaty asamañjasagrahi
duhpratinihsargamantri /

sa ebhir gunair yukta evamvihari evamsiksamanah
sramanalamkarenalamkrtah sobhate / tadyatha kas cid eva
puruso yuva mandanajatiyah kamopabhogi snatanulipto
'vadatavastrapravrtto vividhair bhusanair alamkrtah sobhate,
tadyatha harsair va keyurair vangulimudrikaya va
jataruparajatamalaya va / evam eva sa ebhir vividhah
sramanalamkarair gunair alamkrto bhasate tapati virocate /
tasmac chramanalamkara ity ucyate / ayam ucyate sramanalamkarah
//

// uddanam //

sraddhasatho 'lpabadhaviryam prajñalpecchata samtustih /
suposata subharata dhutaprasadikamatrata /

satpurusah panditalingam ca ksantih sauratyapesala // [1]

syad atmaparasampaticchandah silendriyas tatha /
bhojanam caiva jagarya samprajanadviharita // [2]

tatha kalyanamitrah saddharmasravanacintana /
anantarayas tyagas ca alamkarena pascimah // [3]

laukikam caiva vairagyam tatha lokottarena ca /
tayos caiva hi sambharo bhumir naiskramyasamjñita // [4]

// yogacarabhumau sravakabhūmisamgrhitayam prathamam
yogasthanam //

(ii)-a-i ms.66a2l, sh.169-1, w.83-13, p.80a2, d.67a4, n.70b2, co.71b2, ch.424a1
tatra kati pudgala ye 'syam naiskramyabhūmau yathadesitayam
yathaparikirtitayam niskramanti / katham ca pudgalanam
vyavasthanam bhavati / katamad alambanam / katamo 'vavadah / katama
sikṣa / katame sikṣanulomika dharmah / katamo yogabhramṣah /
katame yogah / katamo manaskarah / katamad yogakaraniyam / kati
yogacarah / katama yogabhavana / katamad bhavanaphalam / kati
pudgalaparyayah / kati marah / kati marakarmani / katham arambho
viphalo bhavati //

(ii)-a-ii-1-a ms.66a3r, sh.169-14, w.84-1, p.80a7, d.67a7, n.70b5, co.71b7,
ch.424a17 tatra pudgala astavimsatih / katame 'stavimsatih
/ tadyatha mrdvindhriyah / tiksnindhriyah / utsadaragah /
utsadadvesah / utsadamohah / utsadamanah / utsadavitarkah /
samapraptaḥ / mandarajaskajatiyah / pratipannakah / phalasthah /
sraddhanusari / dharmanusari / sraddhadhimuktah /
drstipraptaḥ / kayasaksi / saptakrbhavaparamah /
kulamkulah / ekavicikah / antaraparinirvayi / upapadyaparinirvayi /
anabhisamskaraparinirvayi / sabhisamskaraparinirvayi /
urdhvamsrota / (sbh ii 4) samayavimuktah / akopyadharmā /
prajñāvimuktah / ubhayatobhagavimuktas ceti //

(ii)-a-ii-1-a(1) ms.66a5m, sh.170-7, p.80b4, d.67b4, n.71a2, co.72a4,
ch.424a25 tatra mrdvindhriyah pudgalah katamah / yasya pudgalasya
mrdunindhriyani dhandhavahini mandavahini jñeye vastuniti purvavat
/ sa punar dvidho veditavyah / adita eva mrdvindhriyagotro
paribhavitendriyas ca //

(ii)-a-ii-1-a(2) ms.66a6l, sh.170-12, p.80b6, d.67b5, n.71a3, co.72a5,
ch.424a28 tiksnindhriyah pudgalah katamah / yasya pudgalasya
tiksnanindhriyany adhandhavahini bhavanty amandavahini jñeye
vastuniti purvavat / sa punar dvidho veditavyah / adita eva
tiksnindhriyagotraḥ paribhavitendriyas ca //

(ii)-a-ii-1-a(3) ms.66a6r, sh.170-17, p.80b7, d.67b6, n.71a5, co.72a6,
ch.424b4 ragotsadah pudgalah katamah / yena pudgalena purvam anyasu
jatisu raga asevito bhavito bahulikrtah, sa tena hetuna tena

pratyayenaitarhi rañjaniye vastuni tivraragas ca bhavaty ayataragas ca
/ ayam ucyate ragotsadah pudgalah //

(ii)-a-ii-1-a-(4) ms.66a7m, sh.171-1, p.81a1, d.67b7, n.71a6, co.72b1, ch.424b8
dvesotsadah pudgalah katamah / yena pudgalena dvesah purvam
anyasu (sbh ii 6) jatisv asevito bhavito bahulikrtah, tena ca
hetuna tena pratyayenaitarhi dvesaniye vastuni tivradvesas ca bhavaty
ayatadvesas ca / ayam ucyate dvesotsadah pudgalah //

(ii)-a-ii-1-a-(5) ms.66a8l, sh.171-6, p.81a3, d.68a1, n.71a7, co.72b2,
ch.424b11 mohotsadah pudgalah katamah / yena pudgalena purvam anyasu
jatisu moha asevito bhavito bahulikrtah, tena ca hetuna tena
pratyayenaitarhi mohaniye vastuni tivramohas ca bhavaty ayatamohas ca /
ayam ucyate mohotsadah pudgalah //

(ii)-a-ii-1-a-(6) ms.66b1l, sh.171-11, p.81a5, d.68a3, n.71b2, co.72b3,
ch.424b15 manotsadah pudgalah katamah / yena pudgalena purvam anyasu
jatisu mana asevito bhavito bahulikrtah, tena ca hetuna tena ca
pratyayenaitarhi mananiye vastuni tivramanas ca bhavaty ayatamanas ca /
ayam ucyate manotsadah pudgalah//

(ii)-a-ii-1-a-(7) ms.66b1r, sh.171-16, p.81a7, d.68a4, n.71b3, co.72b4,
ch.424b18 vitarkotsadah pudgalah katamah / yena pudgalena purvam anyasu
jatisu vitarka asevito bhavito bahulikrtah, tena ca hetuna tenaiva
pratyayenaitarhi vitarkasthaniye vastuni tivravitarkas ca bhavaty
ayatavitarkas ca / ayam ucyate vitarkotsadah pudgalah //

(ii)-a-ii-1-a-(8) ms.66b2r, sh.171-21, p.81b1, d.68a5, n.71b4, co.72b6,
ch.424b22 samaprtah pudgalah katamah / yena pudgalena purvam anyasu
jatisu rago dveso moho mano vitarko nasevito bhavito bahulikrtah
/ na caite dharma adinavato drsta vidusitah samtiritah /
sa tena hetuna tena pratyayena rañjaniye va vastuni dvesaniye
mohaniye manyaniye vitarkaniye na tivrarago bhavati napy ayataragah /
na casya na samudacarati rago yaduta tena vastuna / yatha raga evam
dveso moho mano vitarkah / ayam ucyate samaprtah pudgalah //

(ii)-a-ii-1-a-(9) ms.66b4l, sh.172-8, p.81b5, d.68b2, n.72a1, co.73a2,
ch.424b29 mandarajaskah pudgalah katamah / yena pudgalena purvam anyasu
jatisu na raga asevito bhavito bahulikrtah / adinavatas ca
bahulam drsto bhavati vidusitah samtiritah / sa tena hetuna
tena pratyayenaitarhi rañjaniye vastuni samavahite sammukhibhute
'dhimatre pracura ulbane dhandham ragam utpadayati / madhye paritte
naivotpadayati / yatha raga evam dveso moho mano vitarko veditavyah /
ayam ucyate mandarajaskah pudgalah //

(ii)-a-ii-1-a-(10) ms.66b5r, sh.172-17, p.82a1, d.68b4, n.72a3, co.73a5,
ch.424c5 pratipannakah pudgalah katamah / aha / pratipannakah
pudgalas catvarah / katame catvarah / tadyatha
srota-apattiphalapratipannakah, sakrdagamiphalapratipannakah,
anagamiphalapratipannakah, arhattvaphalapratipannakas ca / ayam ucyate

pratipannakah pudgalah //

(ii)-a-ii-1-a-(11) ms.66b6r, sh.173-2, p.82a3, d.68b5, n.72a5, co.73a6, ch.424c8 phalasthah pudgalah katamah / aha / srota-apannah, sakrdagami, anagami, arhan / ayam ucyate phalasthah pudgalah //

(ii)-a-ii-1-a-(12) ms.66b7l, sh.175-1, p.82a5, d.68b7, n.72a6, co.73b1, ch.424c11 sraddhanusari pudgalah katamah / yah pudgalah parato 'vavadanusasanim paryesate / tadbaleña ca pratipadyate yaduta phalasyadhigamaya / no tudgrhitesu dharmesu paryavaptesu cintitesu tulitesupapariksitesu svayam eva sakto bhavati pratibalas tan dharman bhavanakarenanusartum / nanyatra pudgalanusarinya sraddhaya pratipadyate / tasmac chraddhanusarity ucyate //

(ii)-a-ii-1-a-(13) ms.66b8m, sh.175-8, p.82a8, d.69a2, n.72b1, co.73b3, ch.424c16 dharmanusari pudgalah katamah / yah pudgalo yathasrutesu dharmesu paryavaptesu cintitesu tulitesupapariksitesu svayam eva sakto bhavati pratibalas tan dharman bhavanakarenanusartum / no tu parato 'vavadanusasanim paryesate, yaduta phalasyadhigamaya / ayam ucyate dharmanusari pudgalah //

(ii)-a-ii-1-a-(14) ms.67a1m, sh.175-14, p.82b2, d.69a3, n.72b3, co.73b4, ch.424c20 sraddhadhimuktah pudgalah katamah / aha / sa eva sraddhanusari pudgalo yasmin samaye sramanyaphalam adhigacchati sparsayati saksatkaroti parato 'vavadanusasanim agamya, tasmin samaye sraddhadhimukta ity ucyate //

(ii)-a-ii-1-a-(15) ms.67a2l, sh.176-4, p.82b4, d.69a4, n.72b4, co.73b6, ch.424c23 drstipraptah pudgalah katamah / aha / sa eva dharmanusari pudgalo yasmin samaye sramanyaphalam adhigacchati sparsayati saksatkaroti parato navavadanusasanim agamya, tasmin samaye drstiprapta ity ucyate //

(ii)-a-ii-1-a-(16) ms.67a2r, sh.177-3, p.82b5, d.69a5, n.72b5, co.73b7, ch.424c25 kayasaksi pudgalah katamah / yo 'yam pudgalo 'nulomapratiḥam astau vimoksan samapadyate vyuttisthate ca / kayena ca saksatkṛtya bahulam viharati / na ca sarvena sarvam asravaksyam anuprapnoti / ayam ucyate kayasaksi pudgalah //

(ii)-a-ii-1-a-(17) ms.67a3m, sh.177-8, w.84-25, p.82b7, d.69a7, n.72b7, co.74a1, ch.424c27 saptakṛdbhavaparamah pudgalah katamah / yo 'yam pudgalas trayanam samyojananam prahanat satkayadrsteh silavrataparamarsasya vicikitsayah srota-apanno bhavati / avinipataḍharma niyataḥ sambodhiparayanah saptakṛdbhavaparamah saptakṛtvo devams ca manusyams ca samdhavya samsṛtya duhkhasyantam karoti / ayam ucyate saptakṛdbhavaparamah pudgalah //

(ii)-a-ii-1-a-(18) ms.67a4m, sh.178-1, p.83a2, d.69b2, n.73a2, co.74a3, ch.425a2 kulamkulah pudgalah katamah / [smras pa / rigs nas rigs su skye ba ni gñis te / lha'i rigs nas rigs su skye ba dan / mi'i rigs nas rigs su skye ba'o // de la lha'i rigs nas rigs su skye ba ni / lha rnam kyis rigs

nas rigs su mtshams sbyar zin / 'khor nas sdug bsnal mthar byed pa gan
yin pa'o / de la mi'i rigs nas rigs su skye ba ni / mi rnams kyi rigs nas rigs
su mtshams sbyar zin / 'khor nas sdug bsnal mthar byed pa gan yin pa
ste] / ubhav api srota-apannau pudgalau veditavyau //

(ii)-a-ii-1-a-(19) ms.67a4r, sh.178-3, p.83a5, d.69b4, n.73a4, co.74a6,
ch.425a6 tatraikavicikah pudgalah katamah / yasya sakrdagaminah
pudgalasyanagamiphalapratipannakasya kamavacaranam klesanam
adhimatramadhyaklesah prahina bhavanti / mrdukas caike
'vasista bhavanti / sakrc ca kamavacaradevabhavam abhinirvartya
tatraiva parinirvati / na punah sakrd agacchatimam lokam / ayam ucyata
ekavicikah pudgalah //

(ii)-a-ii-1-a-(20) ms.67a5r, sh.178-10, p.83a7, d.69b5, n.73a6, co.74a7,
ch.425a11 antaraparinirvayi pudgalah katamah / aha /
antaraparinirvayinah pudgalas trayah / eko 'ntaraparinirvayi
pudgalas cyutamatra evantarabhavabhinirvrttikale 'ntarabhavam
abhinirvartayati / abhinirvrtte samakalam eva parinirvati / tadyatha
parittah sakalikagnir utpanna eva parinirvati /

dvitiyo 'ntaraparinirvayi pudgalo 'ntarabhavam abhinirvartayati /
abhinirvrtte 'ntarabhava tatrastha eva kalantarena parinirvati / no tu
yenopapattibhavas tenadyapy upanato bhavati / tadyatha, ayogudanam
vayahsthalanam va diptagnisamprataptanam ayoghanair
hanyamananam ayahprapatikotpataty eva parinirvati / trtiyo
'ntaraparinirvayi pudgalo 'ntarabhavam abhinirvartya yenopapattibhavas
tenopanamati / upanatas ca punar anupapanna eva parinirvati /
tadyathayasprapatikotpatya prthiviyam apatitaiva parinirvati /

ta ime trayo 'ntaraparinirvayinah pudgala ekadhyam
abhisamskipyantaraparinirvayi pudgala ity ucyate //

(ii)-a-ii-1-a-(21) ms.67b2m, sh.180-13, p.83b7, d.70a4, n.73b5, co.74b6,
ch.425a22 upapadyaparinirvayi pudgalah katamah / ya upapannamatra eva
parinirvati / ayam ucyata upapadyaparinirvayi pudgalah //

(ii)-a-ii-1-a-(22) ms.67b2r, sh.180-15, p.84a1, d.70a5, n.73b6, co.74b7,
ch.425a24 anabhisamskaraparinirvayi pudgalah katamah / 13) yo
'nabhisamskarenaprayatnenakhedena margam sammukhikrtya
tatropapannah parinirvati / ayam ucyate 'nabhisamskaraparinirvayi
pudgalah //

(ii)-a-ii-1-a-(23) ms.67b3l, sh.181-3, p.84a2, d.70a6, n.73b7, co. 75a1,
ch.425a27 sabhisamskaraparinirvayi pudgalah katamah / yo
'bhisamskarena prayatnena khedena margam sammukhikrtya
tatropapannah parinirvati / ayam ucyate sabhisamskaraparinirvayi
pudgalah //

(ii)-a-ii-1-a-(24) ms.67b3r, sh.181-7, p.84a4, d.70a7, n.74a1, co. 75a3,
ch.425a29 urdhvamsrotah pudgalah katamah / yah pudgalo 'nagami
prathame dhyana upapannah sa na tatrastha eva parinirvati / api tu tasmac

cyavitvottarottaram upapattyayatanam abhinirvartayan yavad akanisthan
va devan gacchati, naivasamjñanasamjñayatanam va / ayam ucyata
urdhvamsrotah pudgalah //

(ii)-a-ii-1-a-(25) ms.67b4r, sh.182-6, p.84a6, d.70b2, n.74a3, co. 75a4,
ch.425b5 samayavimuktah pudgalah katamah / yo mrdvindriyagotrah
pudgalo laukikebhyo drstadharmasukhaviharebhyah parihyate / cetayati
va maranaya / anuraksate va vimuktim / atyarthapramadacaryam anuyukto
bhavati, yadutaitam evaparihanim adhipatim krtva / tanmatro vasya
kusalapakso bhavati, no tu tesam tesam ratrimdivasanam
ksanalavamuhurtanam atyayad atyartham visesaya paraiti / yavan
na tivram abhiyogam karoti / ayam ucyate samayavimuktah pudgalah //

(ii)-a-ii-1-a-(26) ms.67b6l, sh.183-1, p.84b2, d.70b4, n.74a6, co. 75a7,
ch.425b11 akopyadharmā pudgalah katamah / etadviparyayenakopyadharmā
pudgalo veditavyah //

(ii)-a-ii-1-a-(27) ms.67b6m, sh.183-3, p.84b3, d.70b5, n.74a6, co. 75a7,
ch.425b12 prajñavimuktah pudgalah katamah / yah pudgalah sarvena
sarvam asravaksayam anuprapnoti / no tv astau vimoksan kayena
saksatkrvopasampadya viharati / ayam ucyate prajñavimuktah
pudgalah //

(ii)-a-ii-1-a-(28) ms.67b7l, sh.183-7, p.84b4, d.70b6, n.74b1, co.75b1,
ch.425b15 ubhayatobhagavimuktah pudgalah katamah / yah pudgalah
sarvena sarvam asravaksayam anuprapnoti / astau vimoksan kayena
saksatkrvopasampadya viharati / tasya klesavarānac ca cittam
muktam bhavati, vimoksavarānac ca / ayam ucyata
ubhayatobhagavimuktah pudgalah //

(ii)-a-ii-2-a ms.68a1m, sh.184-1, w.85-5, p.84b6, d.70b7, n.74b2, co.75b3,
ch.425b20 pudgalavyavasthanam katamat / ekadasabhih prabhedaih
pudgalavyavasthanam veditavyam / katamair ekadasabhih / tadyatha
indriyaprabhedena, nikayaprabhedena, caritaprabhedena,
pranidhanaprabhedena, pratipatprabhedena, margaphalaprabhedena,
prayogaprabhedena, samapattiprabhedena, upapattiprabhedena,
parihaniprabhedena, avarānaprabhedena ca //

-ii-2-a-(1) ms.68a2l, sh.184-7, p.85a1, d.71a2, n.74b4, co.75b5, ch.425b25
indriyaprabhedena tavat / mrdvindriyatiksnendriyapudgalayor
vyavasthanam //

-ii-2-a-(2) ms.68a2l, sh. 184-9, p.85a2, d.71a3, n.74b5, co.75b5, ch.425b27
nikayaprabhedena saptavidham pudgalavyavasthanam / bhiksur bhiksuni
siksamana sramanerah sramanery upasaka upasika ca //

-ii-2-a-(3) ms.68a2m, sh. 184-12, p.85a3, d.71a3, n.74b6, co.75b6, ch.425c1
tatra caritaprabhedena saptanam pudgalanam vyavasthanam / yo 'yam
ragotsadah pudgalah sa ragacaritah / yo dvesotsadah sa
dvesacaritah / yo mohotsadah sa mohacaritah / yo manotsadah sa
manacaritah / yo vitarkotsadah sa vitarkacaritah / yah samapraptah

sa samabhagacaritah /

yo mandarajaskah sa mandacarito veditavyah //

-ii-2-a-(3)-i ms.68a3m, sh.185-1, p.85a6, d.71a5, n.75a1, co.76a1, ch.425c8
tatra ragacaritasya pudgalasya katamani lingani / iha ragacaritah
pudgalah paritte sarvanihine rañjaniye vastuni ghanam adhimatram
ragaparyavasthanam utpadayati / kah punar vado madhyapranite / tac ca
puna ragaparyavasthanam samtatya cirakalam avasthapayati /
dirghakalam anubaddho bhavati /

tena paryavasthanena rañjaneyair dharmair abhibhuyate / no tu saknoti
rañjaniyan dharman abhibhavitum / snigdhendriyas ca bhavaty
akharendriyah, akarkasendriyah, aparusendriyah / natyartham
paresam vihethanajatiyo yaduta kayena vaca durvivejyas ca bhavati
duhsamvejyas ca / hinadhimuktikas ca bhavati / drdhakarmantah /
sthirakarmantah / drdhavratah / sthiravratah / sahisnus ca
bhavaty upakaranesu pariskaresu lolupajatiyas tadgurukas ca,
saumanasyabahulas ca bhavaty anandibahulo vigatabhrkutir
uttanamukhavarnah smitapurvamgamah / ity evambhagiyani
ragacaritasya pudgalasya lingani veditavyani //

-ii-2-a-(3)-ii ms.68a6l, sh.185-17, p.85b6, d.71b4, n.75a6, co.76a6, ch.425c19
tatra dvesacaritasya pudgalasya lingani katamani / iha dvesacaritah
pudgalo (sbh ii 26) dvesaniye vastuni parittena pratighavastunimittena
ghanam prabhutam pratighaparyavasthanam utpadayati / kah punar vado
madhyadhimatre / tasya ca pratighaparyavasthanasya dirghakalam
samtatim avasthapayati / cirakalam anubaddho bhavati /
pratighaparyavasthanena sa dvesaniyair dharmair abhibhuyate / no tu
dvesaniyan dharmañ chaknoty abhibhavitum / ruksendriyas ca bhavati
/ kharendriyah karkasendriyah parusendriyas ca bhavati / atyartham ca
paresam vihethanajatiyo bhavati yaduta kayena vaca / suvivejyas ca
bhavati susamvejyah / dhvankso bhavati mukharah, pragalbha,
anadhimuktibahulah / na drdhakarmanto na sthirakarmanto na drdhavrato
na sthiravratah / daurmanasyabahulas ca bhavaty upayasabahulah /
aksamo bhavaty asahisnuh, vilomanajatiyah, apradaksinagrahi
duspratyaneyajatiyah, upanahabahulah / krurasayas candas ca
bhavaty adasi pratyaksaravadi so 'lpamatram apy uktah sann
abhisajyate, kupyati, vyapadyate madguh pratitisthati kopam
samjanayati / vikrtabhrkutis ca bhavati / anuttanamukhavarnah,
parasampattidvesta, irsyabahulah / ity evambhagiyani
dvesacaritasya pudgalasya lingani veditavyani //

-ii-2-a-(3)-iii ms.68b1r, sh.186-16, p.86a7, d.72a3, n.75b6, co.76b5, ch.426a4
tatra katamani mohacaritasya pudgalasya lingani / iha mohacaritah pudgalo
mohasthaniye vastuni paritte ghanam prabhutam mohaparyavasthanam
utpadayati / prag eva madhyadhimatre / dirgham ca kalam tasya
mohaparyavasthanasya samtatim avasthapayati / tena ca anubaddho bhavati /
sa mohaniyair dharmair abhibhuyate / no tu mohaniyan dharmañ chaknoty

abhibhavitum / dhandhendriyas ca bhavati / jadendriyas ca bhavati,
mandendriyas ca sithilakayakarmantah, sithilavakkarmantah,
duscintitacinti, durbhasitabhasi, duskrtakarmakari, alaso
'nutthanasampannah, mandabhasi, durmedhah, musitasmr̥tih,
asamprajanadvihari, vamagrahi, durvivejyah, duhsamvejyah,
hinadhimuktikah / jada edamuko hastasamvacikah / apratibalah
subhasitadurbhasitanam dharmanam artham ajñatum /
pratyaaharyas ca bhavati paraharyah parapraneyah / ity
evambhagiyani mohacaritasya pudgalasya lingani veditavyani //

-ii-2-a-(3)-iv ms.68b4m, sh.187-13, p.86b7, d.72b1, n.76a5, co.77a4, ch.426a16
tatra katamani manacaritasya pudgalasya lingani / iha manacaritah
pudgalo manasthaniye vastuni paritte 'pi ghanam prabhutam
manaparyavasthanam utpadayati / kah punar vado madhyadhimate / tasya
ca manaparyavasthanasya (sbh ii 30) dirghakalam samtatim
avasthapayati / tena canubaddho bhavati / sa manasthaniyair dharmair
abhibhuyate / no tu manasthaniyan dharmañ chaknoty abhibhavitum /
uddhatendriyas ca bhavaty unnatendriyas ca kayamandananyogam
anuyuktas ca bhavati/ adhimatram unnatam ca vacam bhasate
navanatam / matapitrjñatigurusthaniyanam ca na kalena kalam
yathanurupam apacitim karta bhavati / stabdho bhavati, apranatakayo
nabhivadanavandanapratyutthanañjalisamicikarmasilah /
atmapragrahako bhavaty atmotkarsaparapamsakah / labhakamah
satkarakamah kirtisabdaskakamah / utplavanabhandam
durvivejyas ca bhavati duhsamvejyah / udaradhimuktis ca bhavati /
mandakarunyah / adhimatram
catmasattvajivaposapuruspudgaladrstimanubahalo bhavati, upanahi
ca / ity evambhagiyani manacaritasya pudgalasya lingani veditavyani
//

-ii-2-a-(3)-v ms.68b8r, sh.188-15, p.87a7, d.72b7, n.76b4, co.77b3, ch.426b1
tatra katamani vitarkacaritasya pudgalasya lingani / iha vitarkacaritah
pudgalo vitarkasthaniye vastuni paritte 'pi ghanam prabhutam
vitarkaparyavasthanam utpadayati / kah punar vado madhyadhimate / tac
ca paryavasthanam dirghakalam avasthapayati / tena canubaddho (sbh ii
32) bhavati / sa vitarkasthaniyair dharmair abhibhuyate / no tu
vitarkasthaniyan dharmañ chaknoty abhibhavitum / asthirendriyas ca
bhavati capalendriyas cañcalendriyo vyakulendriyah /
tvaritakayakarmantas tvaritavakkarmantah / durvivejyo duhsamvejyah
/ prapañcaramah prapañcaratāh / kanksabahulo vicikitsabahulah
/ chandikas ca bhavaty asthiravrato 'niscitavratāh / asthirakarmanto
'niscitakarmantah / samkabahulah pramusitasmr̥tih /
vivekanabhirato viksepabahulah / lokacitresu chandaraganusrtah,
dakso 'nalasa utthanasampannah / ity evambhagiyani vitarkacaritasya
pudgalasya lingani veditavyani /

idam caritaprabhedena pudgalavyavasthanam veditavyam //

-ii-2-a-(4) ms.69a3l, sh.189-11, p.87b8, d.73a6, n.77a3, co.78a2, ch.426b14

tatra81 pranidhanaprabhedena pudgalavyavasthanam / asti pudgalah
sravakayane krtapranidhanah, asti pratyekabuddhayane, asti
mahayane / tatra yo 'yam pudgalah sravakayane krtapranidhanah
sa syac chravakagotrah, syat pratyekabuddhagotrah, syan
mahayanagotrah / tatra yo 'yam pudgalah pratyekayam bodhau
krtapranidhanah so 'pi syat pratyekabuddhagotrah, syac
chravakagotrah, syan mahayanagotrah / tatra yo 'yam pudgalo
mahayane krtapranidhanah so 'pi syac chravakagotrah, syat
pratyekabuddhagotrah, syan mahayanagotrah /

tatra yo 'yam sravakagotrah pudgalah pratyekayam bodhav
anuttarayam va samyaksambodhau krtapranidhanah, sa
sravakagotratvad avasyam ante kale (sbh ii 34) tatpranidhanam
vyavartya sravakayanapranidhana evavatisthate / evam
pratyekabuddhayanagotro mahayanagotro veditavyah /

tatra bhavaty esam pudgalanam pranidhanasamcarah
pranidhanavyatikarah / no tu gotrasamcarah, gotravatyatikarah /
asmims tv arthe sravakayanapranidhanah sravakagotras caite
pudgala veditavyah / evam pranidhanaprabhedena pudgalavyavasthanam
bhavati //

-ii-2-a-(5) ms.69a6l, sh.190-8, choi.162-6, p.88b1, d.73b5, n.77b2, co.78b1,
ch.426c2 katham pratipatprabhedena pudgalavyavasthanam bhavati / esam
yathoddistanam yathaparikirtitanam pudgalanam catasrbhiih
pratipadbhir niryanam bhavati / katamabhis catasrbhiih / asti
pratipad dukkha dhandhabhijña/ asti pratipad dukkha ksiprabhijña
/ asti pratipat sukha dhandhabhijña / asti pratipat sukha
ksiprabhijña /

tatra mrdvindriyasya pudgalasya mauladhyanalabhino ya pratipad iyam
ucyate dukkha dhandhabhijña / tatra tiksndriyasya pudgalasya
mauladhyanalabhino ya pratipad iyam ucyate dukkha ksiprabhijña /
tatra mrdvindriyasya pudgalasya mauladhyanalabhino ya pratipad iyam ucyate
sukha dhandhabhijña / tatra tiksndriyasya pudgalasya
mauladhyanalabhino ya pratipad iyam ucyate sukha ksiprabhijña / evam
pratipatprabhedena pudgalavyavasthanam veditavyam /

-ii-2-a-(6) ms.69a8m, sh.190-22, p.88b7, d.74a1, n.77b6, co.78b5, ch.426c13
tatra katham margaphalaprabhedena pudgalavyavasthanam veditavyam /
tadyatha cturnam pratipannakanam srota-apattiphalapratipannakasya,
sakrdagamiphalapratipannakasya, anagamiphalapratipannakasya,
arhattvaphalapratipannakasya / (sbh ii 36) cturnam ca phalasthanam,
srota-apanasya, sakrdagaminio, 'nagamino, 'rhatas ca / ye
pratipannakamarge vartante te pratipannakas tesam pratipannakamargena
vyavasthanam / ye tatphalasarmanyaphalavyavasthitas tesam
margaphalavyavasthanam / evam margaphalaprabhedena pudgalavyavasthanam
bhavati //

-ii-2-a-(7) ms.69b1r, sh.191-10, p.89a4, d.74a5, n.78a3, co.79a2, ch.426c22

katham prayogaprabhedena pudgalavyavasthanam bhavati / tadyatha
sraddhanusaridharmanusarina / no yah pudgalah sraddhanusarena
prayuktah sa sraddhanusari / yo dharmesu
aparapratyayavinayanusarena prayuktah sa dharmanusari / evam
prayogaprabhedena pudgalavyavasthanam bhavati //

-ii-2-a-(8) ms.69b2r, sh.191-15, p.89a6, d.74a7, n.78a5, co.79a3, ch.426c27
tatra katham samapattiprabhedena pudgalavyavasthanam bhavati / tadyatha
kayasaksy astau vimoksan kayena saksatkrtvopasampadya
viharati / na ca sarvena sarvam asravaksayam anuprpto bhavati / rupi
rupani pasyati / adhyatmam arupasamjñi bahirdha rupani pasyati
/ subham vimoksam (sbh ii 38) kayena saksatkrtvopasampadya
viharati / akasanantyayatanam, vijñ snanantyayatanam,
akiñcanyayatanam, naivasamjñanasamjñayatanam,
)samjñavedayitanirodham anulomapratilomam samapadyate ca,
vyuttisthate ca / evam samapattiprabhedena pudgalavyavasthanam
bhavati //

-ii-2-a-(9) ms.69b4l, sh.192-3, p.89b3, d.74b3, n.78b1, co.79a7, ch.427a6
katham upapattiprabhedena pudgalavyavasthanam bhavati / tadyatha
saptakrdbhavaparamasya, kulamkulasya, ekavicikasya,
antaraparinirvayinah, upapadyaparinirvayinah,
anabhisamskaraparinirvayinah, sabhisamskaraparinirvayinah,
urdhvamsrotasas ca / evam upapattiprabhedena pudgalavyavasthanam bhavati
//

-ii-2-a-(10) ms.69b5l, sh.192-7, p.89b6, d.74b5, n.78b3, co.79b2, ch.427a10
katham parihaniprabhedena pudgalavyavasthanam bhavati / tadyatha
samayavimuktasyarhato yo bhavyo drstadharmasukhaviharebhyah
parihanaya / aparihaniprabhedena punar vyavasthanam /
akopyadharmakasyarhato yo na bhavyo drstadharmasukhaviharebhyah
parihanaya / evam aparihaniprabhedena pudgalavyavasthanam bhavati //

-ii-2-a-(11) ms.69b6l, sh.192-13, p.90a1, d.74b7, n.78b5, co.79b4, ch.427a14
tatra katham avaranaprabhedena pudgalavyavasthanam bhavati / tadyatha
prajñavimuktasyobhayatobhagavimuktasyarhatah / tatra prajñavimukto
'rhan klesavaravimuktah, na samapattyavarana /
ubhayatobhagavimuktas tv arhan klesavarana ca vimuktah
samapattyavarana ca / tasmad ubhayatobhagavimukta (sbh ii 40) ity
ucyate / evam avaranaprabhedena pudgalavyavasthanam bhavati //

-ii-2-b ms.69b7l, sh.192-19, p.90a4, d.75a2, n.79a1, co.79b6, ch.427a20 ebh
prabhedair yathoddistair yathoddistanam pudgalanam
yathakramam vyavasthanam veditavyam //

(ii)-a-ii-3 ms.69b7m, sh.192-21, sa.4-2, w.86-1, p.90a5, d.75a3, n.79a2,
co.79b7, ch.427a22 tatalambanam katamat / aha / catvary alambanavastuni
/ katamani catvari / vyapy alambanam, caritavisodhanam alambanam,
kausalyalambanam, klesavisodhanam calambanam //

-ii-3-a-(1) ms.69b7r, sh.193-4, sa.4-6, p.90a6, d.75a4, n.79a3, co.80a1,
ch.427a24 tatra vyapy alambanam katamat / aha / tad api caturvidham /
tadyatha avikalpam pratibimbam, nirvikalpam pratibimbam,
vastuparyantata, karyaparinispattis ca //

-ii-3-a-(1)-i ms.69b8m, sh.193-7, sa.4-10, p.90a8, d.75a5, n.79a4, co.80a2,
ch.427a27 tatra savikalpam pratibimbam katamat / yathapihaikatyah
saddharmasravanam vavavadanusasanim va nisritya, drstam
va, srutam va, parikalpitam vopadaya jñeyavastusabhagam
pratibimbam samahitabhunikair vipasyanakarair vipasyati, vicinioti,
praviciuoti, parivitarkeyati, parimimamsam apadyate /

tatra jñeyam vastu / tadyathasubha va, maitri va,
idampratyayatapratityasamutpado va, dhatuprabhedo va,
anapanasmrtir va, skandhakausalayam va, dhatukausalayam
ayatanakausalayam, pratityasamutpadakausalayam,
sthanasthanakausalayam, adhobhuminam audarikatvam, uparibhuminam
santatvam, dukkhasatyam, samudayasatyam, nirodhasatyam, margasatyam
/ idam ucyate jñeyam vastu /

tasyasya jñeyavastuno 'vavadanusasanim vagamya, saddharmasravanam
va, tannisrayena samahitabhunikam manaskaram sammukhikrtya,
tan eva dharman (sbh ii 44) adhimucyate tad eva jñeyam vastv adhimucyate
/ tasya tasmin samaye pratyaksanubhavika ivadhimoksah pravartate
jñeyavastuni / na taj jñeyam vastu pratyaksibhutam bhavati
samavahitam sammukhibhutam / na ca punar anyat tajjatiyam dravyam /
api tv adhimoksanubhavah sa tadrso manaskaranubhavah
samahitabhunikah, yena tasya jñeyasya vastuno 'nusadrsam tad bhavati
pratibhasam / yena tad ucyate jñeyavastusabhagam pratibimbam iti / yad
ayam yogi santirayams tasmin prakrte jñeye vastuni pariksye
gunadosavadharanam karoti / idam ucyate savikalpam pratibimbam //

-ii-3-a-(1)-ii ms.70a4l, sh. 194-21, sa.6-4, w.86-9, p.91a4, d.75b5, n.79b5,
co.80b3, ch.427b15 nirvikalpam pratibimbam katamat / ihayam yogi
pratibimnanimittam udgrhya na punar vipasyati, vicinioti, prativiciuoti,
parivitarkeyati, parimimamsam apadyate / api tu tad evalambanam amukto
samathakarena tac cittam samayati / yaduta navakaraya
cittasthityadhyatmam eva cittam sthapayati, samsthapayati,
avasthapayati, upasthapayati, damayati, samayati, vyupasamayati,
ekotikaroti, samadhatte / tasya tasmin samaye nirvikalpam (sbh ii 46) tat
pratibimbam alambanam bhavati / yatrasav ekamsenaikagram smrtim
avasthapayati, tad alambanam / no tu vipasyati, vicinioti, prativiciuoti,
parivitarkeyati, parimimamsam apadyate /

tac ca pratibimbam pratibimbam ity ucyate / [tin ne 'dzin gyi mtshan ma
dan / tin ne 'dzin gyi spyod yul gyi yul dan / tin ne 'dzin gyi
thabs dan / tin ne 'dzin gyi sgo dan / yid la byed pa'i rten dan /
nan du rnam par rtog pa'i lus dan / snan brñan zes kyan bya ste] /
itimani tasya jñeyavastusabhagasya pratibimbasya paryayanamani

veditavyani //

-ii-3-a-(1)-iii ms.70a6l, sh.195-13, sa.7-6, p.91b3, d.76a3, n.80a3, co,81a1, ch.427b28 vastuparyantata katama / yalambanasya yavadbhavikata yathavadbhavikata ca /

tatra yavadbhavikata katama / yasmat parena nasti rupaskandho va, vedanaskandho va, samjñaskandho va, samskaraskandho va, vijñānaskandho veti sarvasamskrtavastusamgrahah pañcabhir dharmaih / sarvadharmasamgraho dhatubhir ayatanaih sarvajñeyavastusamgrahas caryasatyaih / iyam ucyate yavadbhavikata /

tatra yathavadbhavikata katama / yalambanasya bhutata tathata / catarbhir yuktibhir yuktyupetata / yadutapeksayuktya, karyakaranayuktya, upapattisadhanayuktya, dharmatayuktya ca / iti ya calambanasya yavadbhavikata ya ca (sbh ii 48) yathavadbhavikata tad ekadhyam abhisamskipya vastuparyantatety ucyate //

-ii-3-a-(1)-iv ms.70b1r, sh.196-12, sa.8-8, p.92a1, d.76a7, n.80b1, co.81a5, ch.427c8 tatra karyaparinispattih katama / yad asya yogina asevananvayad bhavananvayad bahulikanvayac chamathavipasyanaya yah pratibimbambano manaskarah sa paripurate / tatparipurayas casrayah parivartate / sarvadausthulyani ca pratiprasrabhyante / asrayaparivrttes ca pratibimbam atikramya tasminn eva jñeye vastuni nirvikalpam pratyaksam jñānadarsanam utpadyate / prathamadhyanasamapattuh prathamadhyanalabhinah prathamadhyanagocare, dvtiyatrtiyacaturthadhyanasamapattus caturthadhyanalabhinas caturthadhyanagocare, Ä•kÄ•Ä•Ä•nantyÄ•yatanavijÄ±Ä•nÄ•nantyÄ•yatanÄ•kiÄ±canyÄ•yatananaivasaá¹fjÄ±Ä•nÄ• samjñāyatanasamapattus taiiabhinas tadgocare / iyam ucyate karyaparinispattih //

tany etani bhavanti catvary alambanavastuni sarvatragani sarvesv alambanesv anugatani / atitanagatapatyutpannaih samyaksambuddhair desitani / tenaitad vyapy alambanam ity ucyate /

api caitad alambanam samathapaksyam vipasyanapaksyam sarvavastukam bhutavastukam, hetuphalavastukam ca / tena tad vyapity ucyate / yat tavad t aha "savikalpam pratibimbam" itidam atra vipasyanapaksyasya / yat punar aha "nirvikalpam pratibimbam" itidam atra samathapaksyasya / yat punar aha "vastuparyantate" tidam atra sarvavastukataya bhutavastukatayas ca / yad aha "karyaparinispattih" itidam atra hetuphalasambandhasya //

-ii-3-a-(2)-i ms.70b5r, sh.197-17, sa.9-13, w.86-32, p.92b5, d.77a1, n.81a3, co.81b7, ch.427c27 yathoktam bhagavatayusmantam revatam arabhya /

"evam anusruyate", ayusman revato bhagavantam prasnā apraksit /

"kiyati, bhadanta, bhiksur yogi yogacara alambane cittam upanibadhnati. katasminn alambane cittam upanibadhnati"ti / "katham punar alambane

cittam upanibaddham supanibaddham bhavati" //

-ii-3-a-(2)-ii-(a) ms.70b6m, sh. 198-4, sa.10-4, w.'86-37, p.92b8, d.77a2, n.81a4, co.82a2, ch.428a3 bhagavan aha / "sadhu, sadhu, revata, sadhu khalu tvam revata, etam artham prcchasi / tena hi srnu sadhu ca susthu ca manasikuru, bhasisye / iha, revata, bhiksur yogi yogacaras caritam va visodhayitukamah, kausalyam va kartukamah, asravebhyo va cittam vimocayitukamah, anurupe calambane cittam upanibadhnati, pratirupe ca samyag eva copanibadhnati, tatra canirakrtadhyayi bhavati /

katham anurupa alambane cittam upanibadhnati / saced revata, bhiksur yogi yogacaro ragacarita eva sann asubhalambane cittam upanibadhnati / evam anurupa alambane cittam upanibadhnati, dvesacarito va punar maitryam / mohacarito vedampratyyatapatityasamutpade, manacarito va dhatuprabhede / saced revata, sa bhiksur yogi yogacaro vitarkacarita eva sann anapanasmrtau (sbh ii 52) cittam upanibadhnati / evam so 'nurupa alambane cittam upanibadhnati /

sacet sa revata, bhiksuh samskaranam svalaksane sammudha atmasattvajivajantuposapudgalavastusammudhah skandhakausalye cittam upanibadhnati / hetusammudho dhatukausalye, pratyayasammudha ayatanakausalye, anityaduhkhanatmasammudhah pratyasamutpadasthanasthanakausalye, kamadhator va vairagyam kartukamah, kamanam audarikatve rupanam santatve, rupebhyo va vairagyam kartukamo rupanam audarikatva arupyasantatayam ca cittam upanibadhnati / sarvatra va satkayan nirvettukamah, vimoktukamah, duhkhasaty samudayasaty, nirodhasaty, margasaty cittam upanibadhnati / evam hi, revata, bhiksur yogi yogacaro 'nurupa alambane cittam upanibadhnati //

-ii-3-a-(2)-2-ii-(b) ms.71a5m, sh.199-(9), sa.11-13, p.93b7, d.77b5, n.82a1, co.82b5, ch.428a28 katham ca revata, bhiksur yogi yogacarah pratirupa alambane cittam upanibadhnati / iha revata, bhiksur yad yad eva jñeyam vastu vicetukamo bhavati, pravacetukamah parivitarkayitukamah parimimamsayitukamah, tac ca tena purvam eva drstam va bhavati, srutam va matam va vijñatam va / sa tad eva drstam adhipatim krtva srutam matam vijñatam adhipatim krtva samahitabhumikena manaskarena manasikaroti / vikalpayaty adhimucyate / sa na tad eva jñeyam vastu samavahitam sammukhibhutam pasyaty api tu tatpratirupakam asyotpadyate tatpratibhasam va, jñanamatram va, darsanamatram va, pratismrtamatram va yadalambanam ayam bhiksur yogi yogacarah kalena kalam samsamayati, kalena kalam adhiprajñe dharmavipasyanayam (sbh ii 54) yogam karoti / evam hi sa revata, bhiksur yogi yogacarah pratirupa alambane cittam upanibadhnati //

-ii-3-a-(2)-2-ii-(c) ms.71a7r, sh.199-(19), sa.12-13, p.94a6, d.78a3, n.82a6, co.83a3, ch.428b10 katham ca revata, bhiksur yogi yogacarah samyag

evalambane cittam upanibadhnati / saced ayam revata, bhiksur yogi
yogacara alambane cittam upanibadhnati yavad anena jñeyam jñatavyam
bhavati, tac ca yathabhutam aviparitam / evam hi, revata, bhiksur yogi
yogacarah samyag evalambane cittam upanibadhnati //

-ii-3-a-(2)-2-ii-(d) ms.71a8m, sh.200-2, sa.13-6, p.94b1, d.78a5, n.82b1,
co.83a5, ch.428b15 katham ca revata, bhiksur yogi yogacaro
'nirakrtadhyayi bhavati / sacet sa revata, bhiksur yogi yogacara evam
alambane samyak prayujsamanah satatyaprayogi ca bhavati
satkrtyaprayogi ca kalena ca kalam samathanimittam bhavayati
pragrahanimittam upeksanimittam asevananvayad bhavananvayad
bahulikaranvayat sarvadausthulyanam pratiprasabdher
asrayaparisuddhim anuprapnoti sparsayati saksatkaroti /
jñeyavastupratyaveksataya calambanaparisuddhim ragaviragac
cittaparisuddhim avidyaviragaj jñanaparisuddhim adhigacchati sparsayati
saksatkaroti / evam hi, sa revata, bhiksur (sbh ii 56) yogi
yogacaro 'nirakrtadhyayi bhavati /

yatas ca revata, bhiksur asminn alambane cittam upanibadhnati, evam
calambane cittam upanibadhnati, evam asya tac cittam alambane
supanibaddham bhavati" //

-ii-3-a-(3)-i ms.71b2r, sh.200-18, sa.13-6, p.94b7, d.78b2, n.82b6, co.83b3,
ch.428b27 tatra gatha /

nimittesu caran yogi sarvabhutarthavedakah /
bimbadhyayi satatikah parisuddhim nigacchati //

tatra yat tavad aha "nimittesu caran yogi"ty anena tavad chamathanimitte
pragrahanimitta upeksanimitte satatakarita satkrtyakarita cakhyata
/ yat punar aha "sarvabhutarthavedaka" ity anena vastuparyantakhyata /
yat punar aha "bimbadhyayi satatika" ity anena savikalpam nirvikalpam
ca pratibimbam akhyatam / yat punar aha "parisuddhim nigacchati"ty
anena karyaparinispattir akhyata //

punar api cuktam bhagavata /

cittanimittasya kovidah pravivekasya ca vindate rasam /
dhyayi nipakah pratismrto bhunkte pritisukham niramisam //

tatra yat tavad aha "cittanimittasya kovida" ity anena savikalpam
nirvikalpam ca pratibimbam nimittasabdenakhyatam, vastuparyantata
kovidasabdena / yat punar aha "pravivekasya ca vindate rasam" itya
anenalambane samyak (sbh ii 58) prayuktasya prahanaramata
bhavanaramata cakhyata / yat punar aha "dhyayi nipakah
pratismrta" ity anena samathavipasyanaya bhavanasatatyam akhyatam /
yat punar aha "bhunkte pritisukham niramisam" ity anena
karyaparinispattir akhyata /

tad evam saty etad vyapy alambanam aptagamavisuddham veditavyam
yuktipatitam ca / idam ucyate vyapy alambanam //

-ii-3-b ms.71b6r, sh.202-3, p.95b2, d.79a2, n.83a6, co.83a3, ch.428c18 tatra caritavisodhanam alambanam katamat / tadyatha, asubha, maitri, idampratyayatapratiyasamutpadah, dhatuprabhedah, anapanasmrtis ca //

-ii-3-b(1)-i tatrashubha katama / aha / sadvidhasubha / tadyatha pratyashubhata, dukkhasubhata, avarashubhata, apeksiky asubhata, klesashubhata, prabhamgurasubhata ca //

-ii-3-b(1)-i(a) ms.72a11, sh.203-1, p.95b5, d.79a5, n.83b1, co.84a5, ch.428c22 tatra pratyashubhata katama / aha / pratyashubhatadhyatmam upadaya bahirdha copadaya veditavya //

-ii-3-b(1)-i(a) tatradyatmam upadaya / tadyatha kesa, romani, nakha, danta, rajah, (sbh ii 60) malam, tvak, mamsam, asthi, snayu, sira,)vrkka, hrdayam, plihakam, klomam, antrani, antragunah, amasayam, pakvasayam, yakrt, purisam, asru, svedah, khetah, singhanakam, vasa, lasika, majja, medah, pittam, slesma, puyah, sonitam, mastakam, mastakalungam, prasravah //

-ii-3-b(1)-i(a) ms.7232l, sh.203-11, p.96a2, d.79a7, n.83b5, co.84b1, ch.428c28 tatra bahirdhopadayashubha katama / tadyatha vinilakam va, vipuyakam va, vipatumakam va, vyadhmatakam va, vikhaditam va, vilohitakam va, viksiptakam va, asthi va, sankalika va, asthisankalika va, uccarakrtam va, prasravakrtam va, khetakrtam va, singhanakakrtam va, rudhiramraksitam va, puyamraksitam va, guthakathiiiam va, syandanika va / ity evambhagiya bahirdhopadaya pratyashubhata veditavya / ya cadhyatmam upadaya ya ca bahirdhopadayashubhata, iyam ucyate pratyashubhata //

-ii-3-b(1)-i(b) tatra dukkhasubhata katama / yad dukkhavedaniyam sparsam pratityotpadayate kayikacaitasikam asatam vedayitam vedanagatam iyam ucyate dukkhasubhata //

-ii-3-b(1)-i(c) ms.72a4l, sh.204-6, p.96a7, d.79b4, n.84a2, co.84b5, ch.429a7 tatravarashubhata katama / yat sarvanihinam vastu, sarvanihino dhatus tadyatha kamadhatuh, yasmat punar hinataras cavarataras ca pratikrustataras canyo dhatur nasti / iyam ucyata avarashubhata //

-ii-3-b(1)-i(d) tatrapeksiky asubhata katama / tadyatha tad ekatyam vastu subham api sad anyac chubhataram apeksyashubhatah khyati / tadyatharupyan apeksya rupadhatur asubhatah khyati / satkayanirodham nirvanam apeksya yavad bhavagram asubhatve samkhyam gacchati / iyam evambhagiyapeksiky asubhata //

-ii-3-b(1)-i(e) ms.72a5m, sh.204-16, p.96b4, d.79b7, n.84a5, co.85a1, ch.429a15 tatra klesashubhata katama / traidhatukavacarani sarvani samyojanabandhananusayopaklesaparyavasthanani klesashubhatety ucyate //

-ii-3-b-(1)-i-(f) tatra prabhamgurasubhata katama / ya pañcanam
upadanaskandhanam anityata, adhruvata, anasvasikata,
viparinamadharmata / iyam ucyate prabhamgurasubhata /

itiyam asubhata ragacaritasya visuddhaya alambanam //

-ii-3-b-(1)-ii ms.72a6m, sh.204-21, p.96b7, d.80a1, n.84a7, co.85a3, ch.429a19
tatra ragas tadyatha adhyatmam kamesu kamacchandah kamaragah,
bahirdha kamesu maithunacchando maithunaragah, visayacchando
visayaragah, (sbh ii 64) rupacchando rugaragah, satkayacchandah
satkayaragas cety ayam pañcavidho ragah / tasya pañcavidhasya
ragasya prahanaya prativinodanayasamudacaraya
sadvidhasubhatalambanam //

-ii-3-b-(1)-ii-(a) tatradyatmam upadaya
pratyasubhatalambanenadhyatmam kamesu kamacchandat kamaragac
cittam visodhayati //

-ii-3-b-(1)-ii-(b)-1,-2,-3,-4 ms.72a7r, sh.205-9, p.97a3, d.80a4, n.84b3,
co.85a7, ch.429a25 tatra bahirdhopadaya pratyasubhatalambanena bahirdha
kamesu maithunacchandad maithunaragac caturvidha ragapratismyuktad
varnaragasamsthanaragasparasaragopacararagapratismyuktac cittam
visodhayati /

tatra yada vinilakam va, vipuyakam va, vipatumakam va,
vyadhmatkam va, vikhaditakam va manasikaroti, tada varnaragac
cittam visodhayati /

yada punar vilohitakam manasikaroti, tada samsthanaragac cittam
visodhayati /

yada punar asthi va sankalikam vasthisankalikam va
manasikaroti, tada sparsaragac cittam visodhayati /

yada viksiptakam manasikaroti, tadopacararagac cittam visodhayati /

evam sa maithunaragac cittam visodhayati //

-ii-3-b-(1)-ii-(b)-1',-2',-3',-4' ms.72b1r, sh.205-20, p.97b1, d.80b1, n.84b7,
co.85b4, ch.429b6 ata eva bhagavata bahirdhopadaya pratyasubhata sa
catasru sivapathikasvavasthapita / ya yaivanena sivapathika
drsta bhavati / ekahamrta va saptahamrta va kakaih
kuraraih khadyamana grdhraih svabhih srgalaih / tatra
tatremam eva kayam upasamharati / ayam api me kaya evambhavi,
evambhutah, evamdharimatam anatitah iti / anena tavad vinilakam
upadaya yavad vikhaditakam akhyatam /

yat punar aha "yanena sivapathika drsta bhavati /
apagatatvanmamsasonitasnayupanibaddhe"ty anena vilohitakam akhyatam
/

yat punar aha / "yany eva sivapathikasthanani drstani bhavanti"ti
[des ni rus gon dan / ken rus dan / rus pa'i ken rus bstan to /]

yat punar aha / "[des lag pa'i rus pa dag kyan logs sig / rkan pa'i rus
pa dag kyan logs sig / lon bu'i rus pa dag kyan logs sig / pus mo'i rus
pa dag kyan logs sig (d., co. add la) / rtsib logs kyi rus pa dag dan /
dpun pa'i rus pa dag dan / lag nar gyi rus pa dan] /
prsthivamsah, hanucakram, dantamala, sirahkapalam, tatha
bhinnapratibhinnani, ekavarsikani dvivarsikani yavat
saptavarsikani svetani samkhanibhani, kapotavarnani
pamsucurnavyatimistrani drstani bhavanti"ty anena
viksiptakam akhyatam / evam pratyasubhatalambanena bahirdhopadaya
caturvidha ragapratismyuktad maithunaragac cittam visodhayati //

-ii-3-b-(1)-ii-c,-d,-e ms.72b4r, sh.206-19, p.98a3, d.81a1, n.85a7, co.86a3,
ch.429b24 tatra duhkhatasubhatalambanena varasubhatalambanena ca
visayapratismyuktat kamaragac cittam visodhayati /

tatropeksasubhatalambanena ruparagac cittam visodhayati" /

tatra klesasubhatalambanena prabhamgurasubhatalambanena ca bhavagram
upadaya satkayachandaragac cittam visodhayati /

idam tavad ragacaritasya caritavisodhanam alambanam / sambhavam praty
etad ucyate / sarvam sarvakaram asubhatalambanam samgrhitam
bhavati / asmims tv arthe pratyasubhataivabhipreta / tadanya tv
asubhata tadanyasyapi caritasya visuddhaya alambanam //

-ii-3-b-(2) ms.72b6m, sh.207-7, mai.277, p.98a8, d.81a4, n.85b4, co.86a7,
ch.429c3 tatra maitri katama / yo mitrapakse va, amitrapakse va,
udasinapakse va, hitadhyasayam upasthapyam mrdumadhyadhimatrasya
sukhasyopasamharayadhimoksah samahitabhumikah / tatra yo
mitrapakso 'mitrapaksa udasinapaksas cedam alambanam / tatra yo
hitadhyasayah, sukhopasamharaya cadhimoksah samahitabhumiko
'yam alambaka iti / yac calambanam yas calambakas tad ekadhyam
abhisamksipyam maitrity ucyate //

tatra yat tavad aha "maitrisahagatena cittene"ty anena tavat trisu
paksesu mitrapakse, amitrapakse, udasinapakse hitadhyasaya
akhyatah /

yat punar aha "avairenasapatnenavyabadhene"ty anena tasyaiva
hitadhyasayasya trividham laksanam akhyatam / tatravairataya
hitadhyasayah, (sbh ii 70) sa punar avairata dvabhyam padabhyam
akhyata, asapatnataya, avyabadhataya ca /
tatrapratanikabhavasthanarthenasapatnata /
apakaravicestanarthenavyabadhata /

yat punar aha / "vipulena mahadgatenapramanene"ty anena
mrdumadhyadhimatrasya sukhasyopasamhara akhyatah kamavacarasya,
prathamadvitiyadhyanaabhumikasya va, trtiyadhyanaabhumikasya va /

yat punar aha / "adhimucya spharitivopasampadya viharati"ty anena
sukhopasamharayadhimoksah samahitabhumika akhyatah sa punar

esa sukhopasamharo hitadhyasayaparigrhita
adhimoksikamanaskaranugatah /

aduhkhasukhite mitrapakse, amitrapakse, udasinapakse sukhakame
veditavyah /

yas tu dukhkhitto vaduhkhitto va punar mitrapakso 'mitrapaksa
udasinapakso va / tatra yo dukhkhitah sa karunaya alambanam /
yah sukhitah sa muditaya alambanam, iyam ucyate maitri /

tatra vyapadacaritah pudgalo maitrim bhavayan sattvesu yo vyapadas
tam pratanukaroti / vyapadac cittam parisodhayati //

-ii-3-b-(3) ms.73a4m, sh. 210-3, p.99a7, d.81b7, n.86a7, co.87a3, ch.430a4
tatedampratyayatapratityasamutpadah katamah / yat trisv adhvasu
samskaramatram dharmamatram vastumatram hetumatram
phalamatram yuktapatitam yadutapeksayuktya
karyakaranayuktyopapattisadhanayuktya dharmatayuktya ca, dharmanam
eva dharmaharakatvam niskarakavedakatvam ca / idam ucyata (sbh ii 72)
idampratyayatapratityasamutpadalambanam / yad alambanam manasikurvan
mohadhikah pudgalo mohacarito moham prajahati tanukaroti mohacaritac
cittam visodhayati //

-ii-3-b-(4) ms.73a5l, sh.211-1, p.99b3, d.82a3, n.86b3, co.87a6, ch.430a12
tatra dhatuprabhedah katamah / tadyatha saddhatavah
prthividhatur abdhatus tejodhatur vayudhatur akasadhatur
vijñanadhatus ca //

-ii-3-b-(4)-i ms.73a6m, sh.211-4, p.99b4, d.82a3, n.86b4, co.87a6, ch.430a13
tatra prthividhatur dvididhah / adhyatmiko bahyas ca /

tatradhyatmiko yad asmin kaye 'dhyatmam pratyatmam khakkhatam
kharagatam upagatam upadattam /

bahyah punah prthividhatur yad bahyam khakkhatam kharagatam
anupagatam anupadattam /

sa punar adhyatmikaprthividhatuh katamah / tadyatha kesa,
romani, nakha, danta, rajah, malam, tvak, mamsam, asthi, snayu,
sira, vrkka, hrdayam, plihakam, klomakam, antrani,
antragunah, amasayah, pakvasayah, yakrt, purisam / ayam
ucyata adhyatmikah prthividhatuh /

sa punar bahyah prthividhatuh katamah / kasthani va,
lostani va, sarkara va, kathiiia va, vrksa va, parvatagra
veti, yo va punar anyo 'py evambhagiyah / ayam ucyate bahyah
prthividhatuh //

-ii-3-b-(4)-ii ms.73b1r, sh.213-2, p.100a2, d.82a7, n 87a1, co.87b3, ch.430a21
abdhatuh katamah / abdhatur dvididhah / adhyatmiko bahyas ca /

tatradhyatmiko 'bdhatuh " katamah / yad adhyatmam pratyatmam
snehah snehagatam apo 'bgatam upagatam upadattam / tadyatha asru,

svedah, khetah, simghanakah, vasa, lasika, majja, medah,
pittam, slesma, puyah, sonitam, mastakam, mastakalungam,
prasravah / ayam ucyata adhyatmiko 'bdhatuh /

bahyo 'bdhatuh katamah / yad bahyam apo 'bgatam, snehah snehagatam
anupagatam anupadattam / tat punar utso va, saramsi va, tadaga va,
nadyo va, prsravanani veti, yo va punar anyo 'py evambhagiyah /
ayam ucyate bahyo 'bdhatuh //

-ii-3-b-(4)-iii ms.73b3m, sh.214-3, p.100a7, d.82b3, n.87a4, co.87b6, ch.430b1
tejudhatuh katamah / tejudhatur dvividha adhyatmiko bahyas ca /

tatradhyatmikas tejudhatuh katamah / yad adhyatmam pratyatmam
tejas tejogam usmosmagatam upagatam upadattam / tadyatha yad asmin
kaye tejo yenayam kaya atapyate, samtapyate, paritapyate / yena
casitapitakhaditasvaditam samyak sukhena paripakam gacchati / yasya
cotsadatvaj jvarito jvarita iti samkhyam gacchati / ayam ucyata
adhyatmikas tejudhatuh /

bahyas tejudhatuh katamah / yad bahyam tejas tejogam
usmosmagatam anupagatam anupadattam / tat punar yan manusya
aranisahagatakebhyo gomayacurnebhyah samanvesante / yad utpannam
gramam api dahati, (sbh ii 76) gramapradesam api, nagaram va,
nagarapradesam va, janapadam va, janapadapradesam va, dvipam va,
kaksam va, davam va, kastham va, trnam va, gomayam
va dahan paraititi, yo va punar anyo 'py evambhagiyah / ayam ucyate
bahyas tejudhatuh //

-ii-3-b-(4)-iv ms.73b6l, sh.215-7, w.87-20, p.100b6, d.82b7, n.87b2, co.88a4,
ch.430b11 tatra vayudhatuh katamah / vayudhatur dvividhah,
adhyatmiko bahyas ca /

tatradhyatmiko vayudhatur yad apy adhyatmam pratyatmam vayur
vayugam laghutvam samudiranatvam upagatam upadattam / sa punah
katamah / santi asmin kaya urdhvamgama vayavah, adhogama vayavah,
parsvasaya vayavah, kuksisaya vayavah, prsthisaya
vayavah vayvasthila vayavah, ksurakapippalakasastraka
vayavah, visucika vayavah, asvasaprasvasa vayavah,
angapratyanganusarino vayavah / ayam ucyata adhyatmiko
vayudhatuh /

bahyo vayudhatuh katamah / yad bahyam vayur vayugam
laghutvam, samudiranatvam anupagatam anupadattam / sa punah katamah /
santi bahirdha purva vayavah, daksina vayavah, utara
vayavah, pascima vayavah, sarajaso vayavah, arajaso vayavah,
paritta mahadgata vayavah, visva vayavah, vairambha vayavah,
vayumandalakavayavah / bhavati ca samayo yasmin mahan vayuskandhah
samudagato vrksagran api (sbh ii 78) patayati, kudyagran api
patayati, parvatagran api patayati / patayitva nirupadano nirgacchati /
yam sattvas civarakarnakena va paryesante, talavrntena va,

vidhamanakena veti, yo va punar anyo 'py evambhagiyah / ayam ucyate bahyo vayudhatuh //

-ii-3-b-(4)-v ms.74a2r, sh.217-1, p.101a7, d.83a7, n.88a1, co.88b3, ch.430b26 akasadhatuh katamah / yac caksuhsausiryam va, srotrasausiryam va, ghranasausiryam va, mukhasausiryam va, kanthasausiryam veti, yena vabhyavaharati, yatra vabhyavaharati, yena vabhyavahriyate, adhobhagena pragharatiti, yo va punar anyo 'py evambhagiyah / ayam ucyata akasadhatuh //

-ii-3-b-(4)-vi ms.74a3r, sh.218-6, p.101b1, d.83b1, n.88a3, co.88b4, ch.430b28 vijñānadhatuh katamah / yac caksurvijñānam srotraghanajihvakayamanovijñānam / tat punas cittam mano vijñānam ca / ayam ucyate vijñānadhatuh //

-ii-3-b-(4)' ms.74a4l, sh.218-9, p.101b2, d.83b2, n.88a4, co.88b4, ch.430c1 tatra manacaritah pudgala imam dhatuprabhedam manasikurvan kaye pindasamjñam vibhavayati, asubhasamjñam ca pratilabhate, na ca punas tenonnatim gacchati, manam pratanukaroti / tasmac caritac cittam (sbh ii 80) visodhayati / ayam ucyate dhatuprabhedah / manacaritasya pudgalasya caritavisodhanam alambanam //

-ii-3-b-(5) ms.74a5l, sh.219-1, w.88-15, p.101b5, d.83b4, n.88a6, co.88b7, ch.430c5 tatanapanasmrtih katama / asvasaprasvasalambana smrtir iyam ucyata anapanasmrtih //

-ii-3-b-(5)-i-(a) ms.74a5m, sh.220-1, w.*86-16, p. 101 b6, d.83b4, n.88a6, co. 89a1, ch.430c7 tatra dvav asvasau / katamau dvau / asvaso 'ntarasvasas ca / dvau prasvasau / katamau dvau / prasvaso 'ntaraprasvasas ca /

tatrasvaso yah prasvasasamanantaram antarmukho vayuh pravartate yavan nabhipradesat /

tatrantarasvaso ya uparate 'sminn asvase na tavat prasvasa utpadyate, yadantarale visramasthanasahagata itvarakalinas tadanusadrso vayur utpadyate / ayam ucyate 'ntarasvasah /

yathasvaso 'ntarasvasas caivam prasvaso 'ntaraprasvasas ca veditavyah /

tatrayam viseso bahirmukho vayuh pravartata iti vaktavyam, nabhidesam upadaya, yavan mukhagran nasikagrat, tato va punar bahih //

-ii-3-b-(5)-i-(b) ms.74a7r, sh.220-15, w.88-38, p.102a3, d.84a1, n.88b3, co.89a5, ch.430c16 dvav asvasaprasvasanidanau / katamau dvau / tadaksepakam ca karma, nabhipradesasausiryam ca, tato va punar uttari yat kayasausiryam //

-ii-3-b-(5)-i-(c) ms.74b1l, sh.221-1, w.89-4, p.102a4, d.84a2, n.88b4, co.89a6, ch.430c18 dvav asvasaprasvasayoh samnisrayau / katamau dvau /

kayas cittam ca / tat kasya hetoh / kayasamnisritas
cittasamnisritas casvasaprasvasah pravartante / te ca
yathayogam sacet kayasamnisrita eva pravarteran,
asamjñisamapannanam, nirodhasamapannanam asamjñisattvesu
devesupapannanam sattvanam pravarteran / sacet cittasamnisrita
eva pravarteran, tenarupyasamapannopapannanam sattvanam pravarteran /

sacet kayasamnisritas cittasamnisritah pravarterams te ca na
yathayogam, tena caturthadhyanasamapannopapannanam sattvanam
kalalagatanam carbudagatanam pesigatanam sattvanam pravarteran
/ na ca pravartante / tasmad asvasaprasvasah kayasamnisritas
cittasamnisritas ca pravartante te ca yathayogam //

-ii-3-b-(5)-i-(d) ms.74b3m, sh.221-16, w.90-1, p.102b3, d.84a6, n.89a2,
co.89b3, ch.430c26 dve asvasaprasvasayor gati / katame dve / asvasayor
adhogatih, prasvasayor urdhvagatih //

-ii-3-b-(5)-i-(e) ms.74b3r, sh.221-18, w.90-4, p.102b4, d.84a7, n.89a3,
co.89b4, ch.430c28 dve asvasaprasvasayor bhumi / katame dve /
audarikam ca sausiryam, suksmam ca sausiryam /

tatraudarikam sausiryam nabhipradesam upadaya yavan
mukhanasikadvaram / mukhanasikadvaram upadaya yavan
nabhipradesasausiryam /

suksmasausiryam katamat / sarvakayagatani romakupani //

-ii-3-b-(5)-i-(f) ms.74b4m, sh.222-3, w.90-15, p.102b6, d.84b2, n.89a4,
co.89b6, ch.431a3 catvary asvasaprasvasanam paryayanamani /
katamani catvari / vayavah, anapanah, asvasaprasvasah,
kayasamskaras ceti / tatranyair vayubhih (sbh ii 84)
sadharam paryayanamaikam yaduta vayur iti / asadharanani
tadanyani trini //

-ii-3-b-(5)-i-(g) ms.74b5l, sh.222-8, w.*90-19, p.102b8, d.84b3, n.89a6,
co.89b7, ch.431a6 dvav apaksalav asvasaprasvasaprayuktasya / katamau
dvau / atisithilaprayogata ca, atyavastabdhaprayogata ca /

tatratishilaprayogataya kausidyapraptyasya styanamiddham va cittam
paryavanahati, bahirdha va viksipte / tathatyavastabdhaprayuktasya
kayavaisamyam votpadyate cittavaisamyam va /

katham kayavaisamyam utpadyate / balabhinigrahenasvasaprasvasan
abhinispidayatah kaye visama vayavah pravartante / ye 'sya
tatprathamatas tesu tesv angapratyangesu sphuranti / ye sphuraka ity
ucyante / te punah sphuraka vayavo vivardhamana rujaka bhavanti / ye
'sya tesu tesv angapratyangesu rujam utpadayanti / idam ucyate
kayavaisamyam /

katham cittavaisamyam utpadyate / cittam vasya viksipte /
pragadhena va daurmanasyopayasenabhibhuyate / evam cittavaisamyam
utpadyate //

-ii-3-b-(5)-ii ms.75a1m, sh.223-1, w.90-24, p.103a6, d.84b7, n.89b3, co.90a5,
ch.431a17 asyah khalv anapanasmrteh pañcavidhah paricayo
veditavyah / tadyatha ganaparicayah skandhavataraparicayah
pratityasamutpadavataraparicayah satyavataraparicayah
sodasakaraparicayas ca //

-ii-3-b-(5)-ii-(a) ms.75a2l, sh.223-5, w.90-31, p.103a8, d.85a2, n.89b5,
co.90a6, ch.431a21 tatra ganaparicayah katamah / samasatas
caturvidho ganaparicayah (sbh ii 86) / tadyathaikaikaganana,
dvayaikaganana, anulomaganana, pratilomaganana ca //

-ii-3-b-(5)-ii-(a)-(1) ms.75a2r, sh.223-8, p.103b1, d.85a3, n.89b6, co.90a7,
ch.431a24 tatraikaikaganana katama / yadasvasah pravisto bhavati,
tadasvasaprasvasalambanopanibaddhaya smrtyaikam iti ganayati /
yadasvase niruddhe prasvasa utpadya nirgato bhavati tada dvitiyam
ganayati, evam yavad dasa ganayati / esa hi ganana samkhya
natisamksipta nativistara / iyam ucyata ekaikaganana //

-ii-3-b-(5)-ii-(a)-(2) ms.75a3r, sh.223-14, p.103b4, d.85a4, n.89b7, co.90b2,
ch.431a28 dvayaikaganana katama / yadasvasah pravisto bhavati
niruddhas ca prasvasa utpanno bhavati nirgatas ca, tadaikam iti ganayati
/ anena gananyogena yavad dasa ganayati / iyam ucyate dvayaikaganana
/ asvasam ca prasvasam cedam dvayam ekadhyam abhisamskipyaikam
iti ganayati, tenocyate dvayaikaganana //

-ii-3-b-(5)-ii-(a)-(3) ms.75a4r, sh.223-20, p.103b6, d.85a6, n.90a2, co.90b4,
ch.431b3 anulomaganana katama / anayaivaikaikagananaya
dvayaikagananaya vanulomam yavad dasa ganayati / iyam ucyate
'nulomaganana //

-ii-3-b-(5)-ii-(a)-(4) ms.75a5l, sh.224-2, p. 103b7, d.85a6, n.90a3, co.90b4,
ch.431 b6 pratilomaganana katama / pratilomam dasa upadaya
navastau sapta sat pañca yavad ekam ganayati / iyam ucyate
pratilomaganana /

yada sa ekaikagananam nisritya dvayaikagananam va,
anulomagananayam, pratilomagananayam ca krtaparicayo bhavati, na
casyantarac cittam viksipte, aviksiptacittas ca ganayati,
tadasyottaragananaviseso vyapadisyate //

-ii-3-b-(5)-ii-(a)-(5) ms.75a6l, sh.224-10, p.104a2, d.85b1, n.90a5, co.90b6,
ch.431b12 katamo gananavisesh / ekaikagananaya va,
dvayaikagananaya va, dvayam ekam krtva ganayati / tatra
dvayaikagananaya catvara asvasaprasvasa ekam (sbh ii 88) bhavati,
ekaikagananaya punar asvasah prasvasas " caikam bhavati / evam
yavad dasa ganayati / evam uttarottaravrdhaya yavac chatam apy ekam
krtva ganayati / tada sataikagananayanupurvena yavad dasa
ganayati / evam asya ganaprayutkasya yavad dasaikam krtva
ganayati / yavac ca dasa paripurayati / taya dasaikagananaya na
casyantarac cittam viksipte / iyata tena ganaparicayah krto

bhavati /

tasya ca ganaprayuktasya saced antarac cittam viksiyate, tada
punah pratiniartyadito ganayitum arabhate 'nulomam va, pratilomam
va / yada casya ganaparicayat tac cittam svarasenaiva
vahimargasamarudham asvasaprasvasalambanopanibaddham
avyavacchinnam nirantaram, pravartamana asvase pravrttigrahakam,
niruddha asvase nivrttigrahakam prasvasasunyavasthagrahakam,
pravrtte prasvase pravrttigrahakam, nivrtte punar nivrttigrahakam
asvasasunyavasthagrahakam avikampyam avicalam aviksepakaram,
sabhiramam ca pravartate /

iyata ganabhumisamatikramo bhavati / punas tadaganayitavyam bhavati
/ nanyatrasvasaprasvasalambanam cittam upanibadhyate /
asvasaprasvasa anugantavyas cabhilaksayitavyas ca
santarasvasaprasvasah sapravrttiniivrttyavasthah / ayam ucyate
ganaparicayah //

ms.75b21, sh.225-12, p.104b6, d.86a2, n.90b6, co,91b1, ch.431c4 sa khalv esa
ganaparicayo mrdvindriyanam vyapadisyate / tesam etad (sbh ii
90) vyaksepasthanam bhavati cittasthitaye cittanirataye / anyatha
gananam antarena tesam styanamidham va cittam paryavanaheta,
bahirdha va cittam viksiyeta, ganaprayuktanam tu tesam etan
na bhavati /

ye tu tiksnendriyah patubuddhayas tesam punar
ganaprayogena priyarahata bhavati / tatropadista evam
ganaprayogam laghu laghv eva pratividhyanti, na ca tenabhiramante / te
punar asvasaprasvasalambanam smrtim upanibadhya yatra ca pravartante
yavac ca pravartante, yatha ca pravartante, yada ca pravartante, tat sarvam
anugacchaty upalaksayaty upasthitaya smrtya / ayam evamrupas
tesam prayogah /

tasya ca prayogasyasevananvayad bhavananvayad bahulikaranvayat
kayaprasrabdhir utpadyate, cittaprasrabdhis ca / ekagratam ca sprsaty
alambanabhiratim ca nirgacchati //

-ii-3-b-(5)-ii-(b) ms.75b4m, sh.226-5, w.90-36, p.105a4, d.86a7, n.91a4,
co.91b5, ch.431c16 sa evam krtaparcayo grahyagrahakavastumanasikarena
skandhan avatarati / katham ca punar avatarati / ye casvasaprasvasa
yas caisam asrayakayas tam manasikurvan rupaskandham avatarati / ya
tesam asvasaprasvasanam tadgrahikaya smrtya
samprayuktanubhavana sa vedanaskandha ity avatarati / ya samjanana
sa samjñaskandha ity avatarati / ya casau smrtir ya ca cetana, ya ca
tatra prajña, ayam samskaraskandha ity avatarati / yac (sbh ii 92)
cittam mano vijñanam ayam vijñanaskandha ity avatarati / ya
tadbahulaviharita evam skandhesv avatirnasayam ucyate
skandhavataraparcayah //

-ii-3-b-(5)-ii-(c) ms.75b61, sh.226-17, p.105b1, d.86b3, n.91a7, co.92a1,

ch.431c26 yada canena skandhamatram drstam bhavati parijñatam
samskaramatram vastumatram tada sa esam eva samskaranam
pratityasamutpadam avatarati / katham ca punar avatarati / sa evam
samanvesate paryesate, "itima asvasaprasvasah kimasritah
kimpratyyayah" / tasyaivam bhavati / "kayasrita eta
asvasaprasvasah kayapratyyayas cittasritas cittapratyyayas ca" /

"kayah punas cittam ca kimpratyyayam ca / sa "kayas cittam ca
jivitendriyapratyyayam" ity avatarati / "jivitendriyam punah
kimpratyyayam" / sa purvasamskarapratyyayam jivitendriyam ity avatarati
/

"purvakah samskarah kimpratyyayah / sa "purvakah samskaro
'vidyapratyyaya" ity avatarati / iti hy avidyapratyyayah purvakah
samskarah, purvasamskarapratyyayam jivitendriyam,
jivitendriyapratyyayah kayas cittam ca, kayacittapratyyaya
asvasaprasvasah / tatravidyanirodhat samskaranirodhah /
samskaranirodhaj jivitendriyanirodhah / jivitendriyanirodhat (sbh ii
94) kayacittanirodhah / kayacittanirodhad asvasaprasvasanirodhah/
evam asau pratityasamutpadam avatarati / sa tadbahulavihari
pratityasamutpadavatare krtaparicaya ity ucyate / ayam ucyate
pratityasamutpadavatarapricayah //

-ii-3-b-(5)-ii-(d) ms.76a1m, sh.228-1, p.106a2, d.87a2, n.91b7, co.92a7,
ch.432a12 sa evam pratityasamutpade krtaparicayo "ya ete samskarah
pratityasamutpanna anitya eta" ity avatarati / "anityatvad abhutva ca
bhavanti bhutva prativigacchanti / punar ete 'bhutva bhavanti bhutva ca
prativigacchanti te jatidharmanah, jaradharmanah,
vyadhidharmanah, maranadharmanah / ye
jatijaravyadhimanadharmanas te dukkhah, ye dukkhas te
'natmanah, asvatantrah, svamivirahitah" / evam so
'nityadukkhasunyanatmakarair dukkhasatyam avatirno bhavati /
tasyaivam bhavati / "ya kacid esam samskaranam abhinirvrttir
dukkhabhuta rogabhuta gandabhuta sarvasau trsnapratyyaya /
yat punar asya dukkhajanikayas trsnaya asesaprahanam etac
chantam etat pranitam evam ca me janata evam bahulaviharinas
trsnaya asesaprahanam bhavisyati"ti / evam hi
samudayasatyam nirodhasatyam margasatyam avatirno bhavati / sa
tadbahulavihari yada satyany abhisamagacchati / ayam asyocyate
satyavatarapricayah /

tasyaivam satyesu krtaparicayasya darsanaprahatavyesu klese
prahinesu bhavanaprahatavya avasista bhavanti //

-ii-3-b-(5)-ii-(e) ms.76a4 l, sh.228-19, p.106b3, d.87b1, n.92a6, co.92b6,
ch.432a28 yesam prahanaya sodasakarapricayam karoti / katame
punah sodasakarah / (sbh ii 96) tadyatha smrta asvasan
"smrta asvasimi"ti siksate / smrtah prasvasan "prasvasimi"ti
siksate / dirgham hrasvam sarvakayapratismvedy asvasan

"sarvakayapratismvedy asvasimi"ti siksate / sarvakayapratismvedy
prasvasan "sarvakayapratismvedy prasvasimi"ti siksate / prarabhya
kayasamskaran asvasan "prarabhya kayasamskaran asvasimi"ti
siksate / prarabhyakayasamskaran prasvasan "prarabhya
kayasamskaran prasvasimi"ti siksate / pritiptatimvedy
sukhapratismvedy siksate / cittasamskarapratismvedy prarabhya
cittasamskaran asvasan "prarabhya cittasamskaran asvasimi"ti
siksate / prarabhya cittasamskaran prasvasan "prarabhya
cittasamskaran prasvasimi"ti siksate / cittapratismvedy /
abhipramodayams cittam samadadhams cirttam vimocayams cittam
asvasan "vimocayams cittam asvasimi"ti siksate / vimocayams
cittam prasvasan "vimocayams cittam prasvasimi"ti siksate /
anityanudarsi, prahananudarsi, viraganudarsi, nirodhanudarsy
asvasan "nirodhanudarsy asvasimi"ti siksate / nirodhanudarsi
prasvasan nirodhanudarsi prasvasimiti (sbh ii 98) siksate //

-ii-3-b-(5)-ii-(f) ms.76a7m, sh.231-9, p.107a7, d.88a3, n.93a1, co.93a7,
ch.432b28 kah punar esam vibhaga akaranam / sa saikso
drstapado labhi bhavati caturnam smrtiyupasthananam /
asvasaprasvasalambanam ca manaskaram arabhate 'vasistanam
samyojananam prahanaya / tenaha "smrta asvasan 'smrta
asvasimi'ti siksate, smrtah prasvasan 'prasvasimi'ti siksate" /

yadasvasam va prasvasam valambate tada "dirgham asvasimi
prasvasimi"ti siksate /

yadantarasvasam antaprasvasam valambanikaroti tada "hrasvam
asvasimi prasvasimi"ti siksate / tatha hy asvasaprasvasa
dirghah pravartante, antaprasvasa antaprasvasas ca hrasvah / te
yathaiva pravartante tathai vopalaksayati janati /

yada sukmasausiryagatan asvasaprasvasan
romakupanupravistan kaye 'dhimucyate, alambanikaroti tada
sarvakayapratismvedy bhavati /

yasmin va punah samaye niruddha asvase 'ntarasvase ca /
asvasaprasvasasunyam asvasaprasvasapetam avastham
alambanikaroti / (sbh ii 100) niruddhe ca prasvase 'ntaprasvase ca /
anutpanna asvase 'ntarasvase ca / prasvasasvasasunyam
tadvyapetam tadvyavahitam riktam avastham alambanikaroti / tasmin
samaye prarabhya kayasamskaran asvasan, "prarabhya kayasamskaran
asvasimi"ti siksate / prarabhya kayasamskaran prasvasan,
"prarabhya kayasamskaran prasvasimi"ti siksate /

api tu khalu tasyasevananvayad bhavananvayad bahulikanvayat / ye
khara duhsamsparas asvasaprasvasah purvam akrtaparcayasya
pravrtta bhavanti / krtaparcayasya anye ca mrdavah
sukhasamsparasah pravartante / tenaha "prarabhya kayasamskaran
asvasimiti siksate" /

sa caivam anapanasmrtiprayogena ca yuktah sacel labhi bhavati
prathamasya va dhyanasya dvitiyasya va tasmin samaye pritiptisamvedy
asvasan, "pritiptisamvedy asvasimi"ti siksate /

sacet punar labhi bhavati nispritikasya trtiyasya dhyanasya sa tasmin
samaye sukhapratismvedy bhavati / trtiyac ca dhyanaad urdhvam
anapanasmrtisamprayogo nasti / yena yavat trtiyadhyanaat
parikirtitam samgrhitam /

tasyaivam pritiptisamvedino va sukhapratismvedino va sacet kadacit
karhacit smrtisampramosad utpadyate / "asmi"ti va, "ayam aham asmi"ti
va, "bhavisyami"ti va, "na bhavisyami"ti va, "rupi bhavisyamy
arupi bhavisyami" (sbh ii 102) / "samjñi, asamjñi,
naivasamjñinasamjñi bhavisyami"ti, evam
sammohasamjñacetanasahagatam iñjitam
manyitaprapañcitabhisamskrtam trsnagatam utpadyate / sa tad
utpannam laghu laghv eva prajñaya pratividhyati nadhivasayati prajahati
vinodayati vyantikaroti / evam cittasamskarapratismvedy "prasrabhya
cittasamskaran asvasimi"ty asvasan "prasrabhya cittasamskaran
asvasimi"ti siksate /

sacet punar labhi bhavati maulanam prathamadvitiatrtiyanam
dhyananam sa cavasyam anagamyasya prathamadhyanasamantakasya labhi
bhavati / sa tam nisrityotpannam svam cittam pratyaveksate /
saragam va vigataragam va sadvesam va vigatadvesam va
samoham vigatamoham, samksiptam viksiptam linam pragrhitam
uddhatam anuddhatam vyupasantam avyupasantam samahitam asamahitam
subhavitam asubhavitam vimuktam cittam avimuktam cittam iti
yathabhutam prajanati pratisamvedayati / tenaha cittapratismvedy /

sa yada styanamidhanivaranaena cittam nivrtam bhavaty adhyatmam
samsamayatas tadanyatamanyatamena prasadanienalambanaena samdarsayati
samadapayati samuttejayati sampraharsayati / tenahabhipramodayams
(sbh ii 104) cittam /

yada punar auddhatyanivaranaena kaukrtyanivaranaena nivrtam pasyaty
abhisampragrhnatas tadanyatamanyatamena prasadanienalambanaena
samdarsayaty adhyatmam avasthapayati samayati samadhatte / tenaha
samadadhams cittam /

yada ca tac cittam asevanavayad bhavanavayad bahulikaranvayan
nivaranasamudacarad durikrtam bhavati nivaranebhyo visodhitam /
tenaha vimocayams cittam asvasan "vimocayams cittam asvasimi"ti
siksate /

tasya nivaranebhyo vimuktacetaso margabhavanaya antarayikebhyo
'nusaya avasista bhavanti prahatavyah / sa tesam prahanaya
margam sammukhikaroti / yaduta samskaranityatam eva sadhu ca
susthu ca yonisah pratyaveksate / tenaha anityanudarsi /

tena ca purvam

prathamadvitiatrtiyadhyanasannirayenanagamyasamnisrayena va
punah samathayogah krtah / etarhy anityanudarsi vipasyanayam
yogam karoti / evam asya tac cittam samathavipasyanaparibhavitam
dhatusu vimucyate yadutanusayebhyah /

katame dhatavah / yas ca prahanadhatur yas ca viragadhatur yas ca
nirodhadhatuh / tatra sarvasamskaranam darsanaprahatavyanam
prahanat (sbh ii 106) prahanadhatur / sarvasamskaranam
bhavanaprahatavyanam prahanad viragadhatur / sarvopadhinirodhan
nirodhadhatuh / sa evam trin dhatuñ santato manasikurvan ksemata
arogyatah samathavipasyanam bhavayati / yenasyasevananvayad
bhavananvayad bahulikaranvayad avasistebhyo
bhavanaprahatavyebhyah klesebhyas cittam vimucyate / tenaha
prahananudarsi, viraganudarsi, nirodhanudarsy asvasan
"nirodhanudarsy asvasimi"ti siksate /

evam ayam darsanabhavanaprahatavyesu klelesu prahinesv arhan
bhavati ksinasravah, nasty asyata uttari karaniyam / bhavati
krto 'sya paricayah / ayam asyocyate sodasakarah paricayah /
yas cayam pañcavidhah paricaya iyam asyocyata anapanasmrtih /

yatra vitarkacaritah pudgalah prayujyamanah priyarohataya prayujyate /
savyaparam caitad alambanam savyaksepam adhyatmam pratyatmam
asannasannam, yenasya tatra prayujyamanasya yo vitarkasamskandhah sa
na bhavati / tvaritatvaritam ca cittam alambane samtisthate,
abhiramate / idam pañcamam vitarkacaritasya pudgalasya caritavisodhanam
alambanam //

-ii-3-c ms.77a7r, sh. 237-6, w.*91-24, p.111a3, d.91a3, n.96a2, co.96a6,
ch.433c1 tatra kausalyalambanam katamat / tadyatha skandhakausalyam
dhatukausalyam ayatanakausalyam pratityasamutpadakausalyam
sthanasthanakausalyam //

-ii-3-c-(1) ms.77a8m, sh.237-9, p.111a4, d.91a4, n.96a3, co.96a7, ch.433c4
tatra katame skandhah, katamat skandhakausalyam / aha / pañca skandhah
rupaskandho vedanaskandhah samjñaskandhah samskaraskandho
vijñanaskandhas ca /

tatra rupaskandhah katamah / yat kiñcid rupam sarvam tac catvari
mahabhutani catvari mahabhutany upadaya / tat punar
atitanagatapratyutpannam adhyatmikam va bahyam vaudarikam va
suksmam va hinam va pranitam va dure vantike va /

tatra vedanaskandhah katamah / sukhavedaniyam va sparsam pratitya,
duhkavedaniyam va, aduhkhasukhavedaniyam va / sad
vedanakayas caksuhsamsparsaja vedana
srotraghranajihvakayamanahsamsparsaja vedana /

tatra samjñaskandhah katamah / tadyatha sanimittasamjña,
animittasamjña, parittasamjña, mahadgatasamjña,
apramanasamjña, nasti kiñcid ity akiñcanyayatanasamjña /

sat samjñakayas caksuhsamsparsaja samjña
srotraghranajihvakayamanahsamsparsaja samjña /

samskaraskandhah katamah / sat cetanakayas
caksuhsamsparsaja cetana,
srotraghranajihvakayamanahsamsparsaja cetana / vedanam ca
samjñam ca sthapayitva ye tadanye caitasika dharmah / tatra
vijñanaskandhah katamah / yac cittam mano vijñanam / te punah
sad vijñanakayah / caksurvijñanam
srotraghranajihvakayamanovijñanam /

sa caisa vedana samjña samskaras tac caitad vijñanam
atitanagatapratyutpannam adhyatmikam va bahyam veti vistarena
purvavat / ima ucyante skandhah /

skandhakausalayam katamat / ya etan yathoddistan dharman
nanatmakataya (sbh ii 110) ca janati bahvatmakataya ca, na ca tatah
param upalabhate vikalpayati va / idam ucyate samasatah skandhakausalayam /

tatra katama nanatmakata skandhanam / anya eva rupaskandho 'nyo
vedanaskandha evam anyo yavad vijñanaskandhah / iyam nanatmakata /

tatra katama bahvatmakata / yo rupaskandho 'nekavidho
bahunanaprakarah, bhutabhautikabhedenatitanagatapratyutpannadikena
ca prakrabhedena / iyam ucyata anekatmakata rupaskandhasya / evam
avasistanam skandhanam yathayogam veditavyam /

kim ca na tasmad param upalabhate vikalpayati / skandhamatram upalabhate
vastumatram / no tu skandhavyatirekenatmanam upalabhate nityadhruvam
aviparinamadharmakam / napy atmiyam, kimcid idam nopalabhate, na
vikalpayati tasmad parena //

-11-3-0(2) ms.77b6l, sh.244-12, p.112a6, d.92a3, n.97a2, co.97a5, ch.434a3
tatra katame dhatavah / katamad dhatukausalayam / aha / astadasa
dhatavah / caksurdhatu rupadhatuh caksurvijñanadhatuh
srotradhatuh sabdadhatuh srotravijñanadhatuh ghranadhatuh
gandhadhatuh ghranavijñanadhatuh jihvadhatu rasadhatuh
jihvavijñanadhatuh kayadhatuh sprastavyadhatuh
kayavijñanadhatuh manodhatuh dharmadhatuh manovijñanadhatuh / ima
ucyante dhatavah /

tatra katamad dhatukausalayam / yat punar etan astadasa dharman
svakat svakad dhatoh svakasvakad bijat svakasvakad gotraj jayante
nirvartante pradurbhavantiti janati rocayann upanidhyati / idam ucyate
dhatukausalayam / yad astadasanam dharmanam svakasvakad
dhatoh pravrttim janati tad evam sati hetupratyayakausalayam etad
yaduta dhatukausalayam //

-ii-3-c-(3) ms.77b8m, sh.245-12, p.112b3, d.92a7, n.97a6, co.97b1, ch.434a11
tatra katamany ayatanani / katamad ayatanakausalayam / aha /
dvadasayatanani, caksurayatanam, rupayatanam, srotrayatanam,

sabdayatanam, ghranayatanam, gandhayatanam, jihvayatanam, rasayatanam, kayayatanam, sprastavyayatanam, mana-ayatanam, dharmayatanam ca / imany ucyanta ayatanani /

katamad ayatanakausalyam / tatra caksur adhipati rupany alambanam caksurvijñanasya sasamprayogasyotpattaye, samanantaraniruddham ca manah samanantarapratyayah / tatra srotram adhipatih sabda alambanam samanantaraniruddham ca manah samanantarapratyayah srotravijñanasya sasamprayogasyotpattaye / evam yavan manahsamanantaram tajjo manaskaro 'dhipatipratyayo dharma alambanam manovijñanasya sasamprayogasyotpattaye, iti tribhiih pratyayah samanantarapratyayena alambanapratyayena adhipatipratyayena ca sannam vijñanakayanam pravrttir bhavati sasamprayoganam iti / yad evam adhyatmikabahyesv ayatanesu pratyayakausalyam / idam ucyata ayatanakausalyam //

-ii-3-c-(4) ms.78a3l, sh.247-10, p.113a3, d.92b5, n.97b5, co.97b7, ch.434a22 tatra katamah pratityasamutpadah, katamat pratityasamutpadakausalyam / aha / avidyapratyayah samskarah, samskarapratyayam vijñanam, vijñanapratyayam namarupam / vistarena yavat / evam asya kevalasya mahato dukkhaskandhasya samudayo bhavati / ayam ucyate pratityasamutpadah /

yat punar dharma eva dharman abhispandayanti dharma eva dharman parispandayanti / samskara eva dharmanam aharakah, te ca hetusamutpannatvat (sbh ii 114) pratityasamutpannatvad abhutva bhavanti bhutva ca prativigacchanti / tasmad anitya ete samskarah / ye punar anityas te jatidharmano jaradharmano vyadhidharmano maranadharmanah sokaparidevaduikhadaurmanasyopayasadharmanah / te jaradharmitvad yavad upayasadharmitvad dukkhah / ye va punar dukkha, asvatantra, durbalas ta anatmana iti / yad ebhir akaraih pratityasamutpannesu dharmesv anityajñanam, dukkhajñanam, nairatmyajñanam / idam ucyate pratityasamutpadakausalyam //

-ii-3-c-(5) ms.78a6l, sh.249-3, p.113b5, d.93a5, n.98a6, co.98a7, ch.434b6 sthanasthanakausalyam punah pratityasamutpadakausalyavisesa eva veditavyam //

tatrayam visesah / sthanasthanakausalyenavisamahetukatam janati / asti kusalakusalanam karmanam phalavipakah / kusalanam punar istah phalavipakah / akusalanam anista iti / yad evam jñanam idam ucyate sthanasthanakausalyam /

tac caitat pañcasthanakausalyam samasatah svalaksanakausalyam bhavati samanyalaksanakausalyam ca / tatra skandhakausalyena svalaksanakausalyam akhyatam avasistaih samanyalaksanakausalyam / idam ucyate kausalyalambanam //

-ii-3-d-(1) ms.78b1r, sh.249-12, w.*91-33, p.114a1, d.93b1, n.98b2, co.98b3, ch.434b14 tatra klesavisodhanam alambanam katamat / aha / adhobhuminam audarikatvam uparibhuminam santatvam ca / tadyatha kamadhatau

prathamadhyanasya evam yavan naivasamjñanasamjñayatanasya /

tatra katama audarikata / audarikata dvidvidha / svabhavaudarikata
samkhyaudarikata ca /

tatra svabhavaudarikata kamadhataḥ api pañcaskandhah samvidyante
prathame tu dhyane / ye kamavacaras te sadinavataras ca
dukkhaviharataras ca, (sbh ii 116) alpakavasthayitaras ca,
hinatarah pratikrustataras ca / iyam esam svabhavaudarikata /
prathame tu dhyane na tatha tena te santatarah pranitatara ity
ucyante /

tatra samkhyaudarikata katama / kamavacaro rupaskandhah
prabhutatarah pariññeyah prahatavya evam yavad vijñānaskandhah /
iyam ucyate samkhyaudarikata / evam uparimasu bhūmisu
svabhavaudarikata samkhyaudarikata ca yathayogam veditavyah /

iyam tuparimasu bhūmisu yavad akimcanyayatanat tadaudarikata
veditavyah, sarva adharima bhūmayo dukkhaviharataras ca
alpayuskataras ca / naivasamjñanasamjñayatanam punah santam
eva, upari sresthataraya bhūmer abhavat /

tatra samasata adinavartha audarikatarthah / yasyam yasyam
bhūmau prabhutataram adinavam bhavati, sa adinavata audarikety ucyate
/

yasyam tu yasyam bhūmav alpataram adinavam bhavati, sa
adinavataḥ santety ucyate / idam laukikanam laukikena margena
klesavisodhanam alambanam, tathapi tasyadharimam bhūmim adinavataḥ
pasyataḥ / rogataḥ, ayogaksemataḥ, uparimam ca bhūmim
santataḥ / ya adbhūmikah kleśa yavad
akimcanyayatanabhūmikah kamadhataḥ upadaya te prahiyante / na tv
atyantataḥ prahiyante / te punar eva te pratisamdhika bhavanti //

-ii-3-d-(2)-i ms.78b6m, sh.251-11, p.114b6, d.94a3, n.99a4, co.99a4, ch.434c9

lokottarena va punar margena klesavisodhanam alambanam caturvidham
tadyatha dukkhasatyam samudayasatyam nirodhasatyam margasatyam ca /

tatra dukkhasatyam katamat / tadyatha jatir dukkham jara dukkham
vyadhir maranam apriyasamprayogah priyavinabhava icchavighatas ca /
samksepatā pañcopadanaskandha dukkham /

tatra samudaya aryasatyam trsna paunarbhaviki nandiragasahagata
tatratatrabhinandini /

tatra nirodha aryasatyam yad asya eva trsnaya asesaprahanam /

margasatyam aryastango margah /

tatra krsnapaksam suklapaksam copadaya hetuphalavyavasthanena
catuhsatyavyavasthanam / tatra dukkhasatyam phalam / samudayasatyam
hetuḥ / nirodhasatyam phalam / margasatyam hetuḥ praptaye
sparsanayai /

tatra duhkhasatyam vyadhishthaniyam tat prathamatah pariññeyam /
samudayasatyam vyadhinidanasthaniyam tac cantaram parivarjayitavyam
/ nirodhasatyam arogyasthaniyam tac ca sparsayitavyam
saksatkartavyam / margasatyam bhaisajyasthaniyam tac
casevitavyam bhavayitavyam bahulikartavyam //

-ii-3-d-(2)-ii ms.79a3m, sh. 253"11, p.115a7, d.94b3, n.99b4, co.99b3,
ch.434c23 bhutam caitat tatha avitatha aviparitam aviparyastam
duhkham dukkharthena, yavan margo margarthena tasmāt satyam ity
ucyate / svalaksanam ca na visamvadati / taddarsanac caviparita
buddhaya pravartante / tena satyam ity ucyate //

-ii-3-d-(2)-iii ms.79a4l, sh.254-5, p.115b1, d.94b4, n.99b5, co.99b5, ch.434c26
kasmāt punar etany aryanam eva satyani bhavanti / arya etani
satyany eva samanani satyato jananti pasyanti yathabhutam / balas tu
na jananti, na pasyanti yathabhutam / tasmād ariyasatyanity ucyante /
balanam etad dhammataya satyam navabodhena / aryanam tubhayatha
//

-ii-3-d-(2)-iv-(a) ms.79a4r, sh.254-10, p.115b4, d.94b6, n.99b7, co.99b6,
ch.435a1 tatra jatidukham iti jayamanasya dukkha vedanotpadyate
kayikacaitasiki, na tu jatir eva dukkham dukkhanidanam sa evam
yavad icchavighato dukkham iti, icchavighatanidanam dukkham
utpadyate kayikacaitasikam, na tv icchavighata eva dukkham
dukkhanidanam punah sa iti peyalam /

samksepatah pañcopadanaskandha dukkham ity ebhir jatyadibhih
pariyayair dukkhadukkhataiva paridipita /

tatra viparinamadukkhata samskaradukkhata cavasista sa
punah pañcopadanaskandhadukkhata paridipita bhavati / tatha hi
pañcopadanaskandhas trivedanaparigatas te tathoktaya
dukkhadukkhata bhajanabhutah / ya ca nokta
viparinamadukkhata samskaradukkhata ca sapy esv eva
drastavya /

kena punah karanena bhagavata dukkhadukkhataiva parikirtita
svasabdena, viparinamadukkhata samskaradukkhata punah
pariyayena / tatha hi dukkhadukkhata ariyanam balanam ca
tulya dukkhatabuddhih pravartate / samvejika atyartham
dukkhadukkhata purvam akrtaprajñanam evam ca desyamane sukham
avatara bhavati satyesu vineyanam //

-ii-3-d-(2)-iv-(b) ms.79a7r, sh.256-4, p.116a4, d.95a4, n.100a6, co.99b6,
ch.435a16 tatra trividhaya dukkhatayah katham vyavasthanam bhavati
/ yat tavad dukkham jatir dukkham yavad icchavighato dukkham ity
anena sadhithana dukkha vedana akhyata sa ca
dukkhadukkhata / idam dukkhadukkhata vyavasthanam /

ye ye va punar etad vipaksa dhammas tatha yauvanam jarayah,
vyadher arogyam, jivitam maranasya, priyasamprayogo

'priyasamprayogasya, apriyavinabhavah priyavinabhavasya,
icchasampattir icchavighatasya / ye ca duhkham vedanayam
pravrttah klesah sadhisthanah, ye carogyadisu
sukhasthaniyesu dharmesu tannirjatayam ca vedanayam ye
pravrttah klesah / iyam ucyate viparinamaduhkhata /

tatra sukha vedana sadhisthana, anityataya parinamanti
anyathibhavadhipateyam duhkham vidadhati / klesah punah
sarvatra pravrttah paryavasthanata eva duhkha bhavanti /
viparinamas ca sa cetasa tasmad viparinamaduhkhatety ucyate /
yathoktam bhagavata, "avadirnaviparinatena cittena matrgramasya
hastagrahanam ce"ti vistarah / yatha cuktam
"kamacchandaparyavasthitah kamacchandaparyavasthanapratyayam tajjam
caitasikam dukhadaurmanasyam pratisamvedayate" / evam
vyapadastyanamiddhauddhatyakaukrtyavicikitsaparyavasthitas tad
anenagamenaptena paramaptena klesesu duhkhartho 'pi labhyate
viparinamartho 'pi / tenocyate klesaviparinamaduhkhateti, idam
viparinamaduhkhataya vyavasthanam /

samskaraduhkhata punah sarvatraga upadanaskandhesu /
samksepatas tu ya ca dukhaduhkhata, ya ca klesasamgrhita
viparinamaduhkhata, ya ca (sbh ii 124)
sadhisthanasukhavedanasamgrhita tam sthapayitva ye tadanye
skandha aduhkhasukhasahagatas tannirjatas tadutpattipratyayas tasya
cotpannasya sthitibhajanah / iyam ucyate samskaraduhkhata /

ye skandha anitya udayavyayayuktah sopadanas trivedanabhir anusakta
dausthulyopagata ayogaksemapatita avinirmukta dukhaduhkhataya
viparinamaduhkhataya asvavasavartinas ca / iyam ucyate
samskaraduhkhataya duhkhataya / idam samskaraduhkhataya
vyavasthanam /

tatra trsna prarthanabhilaso 'bhinandaneti paryayah / sa
punah prarthana tribhir mukhah pravrtta tadyatha
punarbhavaprarthana, visayaprarthana ca / tatra ya punarbhavaprarthana
sa paunarbhaviki trsna / visayaprarthana punar dvididha /
praptesu visayesu saumanasyadhyavasanasahagata, apraptesu ca
visayesu samyogabhilasangahagata / tatra ya praptesu visayesu
saumanasyadhyavasanasahagata nandiragasahagatety ucyate / ya punar
apraptesu visayesu samyogabhilasangahagata
tatratatrabhinandinity ucyate /

nirodho 'pi dvididhah / klesanirodho, upaklesanirodhas ca /

margo 'pi dvididhah / saikso 'saiksas ca /

idam alambanam klesavisodhanam lokottarena margena veditavyam //

-ii-3-e ms.79b7m, sh.258-11, p.117b3, d.96a5, n.101b1, co.101a5, ch.435b21
tenaha caturvidham alambanam / vyapyalambanam caritavisodhanam
kausalyalambanam klesavisodhanam ceti /

(ii)-a-ii-4-a ms.79b7r, sh.258-13, w.'91-37, p.117b4, d.96a6, n.101b2, co.101a6, ch.435b23 tatravavadah katamah / caturvidho 'vavadah / aviparitavavadah, anupurvavavadah, agamavavadah, adhigamavavadas ca /

tatraviparitavavadah katamah / yad aviparitam dharmam artham ca desayati grahayati bhutam yad asya niryati samyagdukkhaksayaya dukkhasyantakriyayi / ayam ucyate 'viparitavavadah /

anupurvavavadah katamah / yat kalena dharmam desayati / uttannottanani sthanani tatprathamato grahayati vacayati, tatah pascad gambhirani, prathamasya va satyasyabhisamayaya tatprathamato 'vavadata, tatah pascad samudayanirodhamargasatyasya, prathamasya dhyanasya samapattaye tatprathamato 'vavadata / tatah pascad anyasam dhyanasamapattinam / ayam evambhagiyo 'nupurvavavado veditavyah / tatragamavavado yatha tena gurunam antikad agamitam bhavati, gurusthaniyanam yogajñanam acaryanam upadhyayasya va, tathagatasya va, tathagatasravakasya va tathai vanenanyunamadhikam krtva paran avavadata / ayam ucyata agamavavadah /

tatradhigamavavado yathanena te dharmadadhigata bhavanti / sparsitah saksatkṛta, ekakina vyavakṛstaviharina / tathaiva paresam praptaye / sparsanayai saksatkriyaya avavadata / ayam ucyate 'dhigamavavadah //

-ii-4-b ms.80a3m, sh.260-15, p.118a7, d.96b6, n.102a2, co.101b5, ch.435c9 asti punah sarvakaraparipurno 'vavadah / sa punah katamah / yas tribhiih pratiharyair avavadati / rddhipratiharyena, adesanapratiharyena, anusastipratiharyena /

rddhipratiharyena, anekavidham rddhivisayam upadarsayaty atmani ca bahumanam janayati paresam / yatha tena bahumanajatah srotravadhanena (sbh ii 128) yoge manasikara adarajata bhavanti / tatra desanapratiharyena cittacaritaa samanvesya anusastipratiharyena yathendriyam, yathacaritam, yathavataram dharmadesanam desayati, pratipattau samanusthi / tenayam pratiharyatrayasamgrhitah sarvakaraparipurnavavado bhavati //

(ii)-a-ii-5-a-(1) ms.80a5m, sh.261-8, w.*92-4, p.118b5, d.97a2, n.102a6, co.102a1, ch.435c20 tatra siksa katama / aha / tisrah siksah / adhisilamsiksa, adhicitam adhiprajñamsiksa /

tatradhisilamsiksa katama / yathapi tac "chilavan viharati"ti vistarena purvavat /

tatradhicitamsiksa viviktam kamair viviktam papakair akusalair dharmaih savitarkam savicaram vivekajam pritisukham ca prathamam dhyanam yavac caturtham dhyanam upasampadya viharati / iyam adhicitamsiksa / api khalu sarva arupyas tadanyas ca samadhisamapattayo 'dhicitamsiksity ucyate / api tu dhyananisritya tatprathamatah satyabhisamayo nyamavakrantir bhavati / na tu

sarvena sarvam vina dhyanaṁ tasmā pradhānāni dhyānāni
kṛtvadhicittamsikṣeṣu uktāni /

tatradhiprajñamsikṣā yac caturṣv aṛyasyeṣu yathabhūtam
jñānam //

-ii-5-a-(2) ms.80a7m, sh.263-1, p.119a5, d.97a7, n.102b4, co.102a6, ch.436a7
kena karanena tīṣṭa eva sikṣā na tāta urdhvam / aha /
samadhipratisthārthena jñānasannīṣṭārthena kṛtyakāranārthena
ca /

tatra samadhipratisthārthenadhisīlamsikṣā / tathā hi sīlam
pratisthāya cittaikāgratam sprṣati cittasamadhīm /

tatra jñānasannīṣṭārthenadhicittamsikṣā / tathā hi
samahitacittasyaikāgratasmṛtya jñēye vastūni yathabhūtam
jñānadarsanam pravartate /

tatra kṛtyakāranārthenadhiprajñamsikṣā / tathā hi suvisuddhena
jñānadarsanena kleśaprahaṇam śakṣatkaroti / eṣā hi svarthā etat
paramam kṛtyam (sbh ii 132) yaduta kleśaprahaṇam tāta
uttarīkāranīyam punar nāsti / tenaitas tīṣṭa eva sīkṣā //

-ii-5-a-(3) ms.80b1m, sh.263-13, choi.157-6, p.119b2, d.97b4, n.103a1,
co.102b2, ch.436a17 kaḥ punar aṣam sīkṣānam anupurvi /
suvisuddhasīlasya avīpratīṣṭarāḥ / avīpratīṣṭarīṇāḥ pramodyam
prīṭhīḥ prasrabdhīḥ sukham, sukhitasya cittasamadhīḥ samahitacitto
yathabhūtam prajānāti yathabhūtam paśyati / yathabhūtam jānaṁ
paśyan nīrvidyate nīrvinno vīrajyate / vīrakto vimucyate / vimukto
'nūpadāya parinīrvati / evam īmanī sīlāni bhavitāny āgratayam
upānāyanti / yadutanūpadāya parinīrvaṇam / īyam aṣam sīkṣānam
anupurvi //

-ii-5-a-(4) ms.80b2r, sh.264-5, p.119b7, d.97b7, n.103a4, co.102b5, ch.436a24
tatra kena karanenadhisīlam sikṣā adhisīlam ity ucyate, evam
adhicittam adhiprajñam / adhīkārārthenadhīkārārthena ca /

tatra katham adhīkārārthena / adhīcittam adhīkṛtya yac chīlam sa
adhisīlam sikṣā / adhiprajñam adhīkṛtya yas cittaśamadhīḥ, sa
adhicittamsikṣā / kleśaprahaṇam adhīkṛtya yaj jñānam darsanam,
sa adhiprajñamsikṣā / evam adhīkārārthena /

katham adhīkārārthena / ya cādhisīlamsikṣā ya cādhicittam ya
cādhiprajñamsikṣā etāḥ sikṣā aśminn eva śasāne,
aśadhāraṇā ito bahyāḥ / evam adhīkārārthena //

-ii-5-a-(5) ms.80b4m, sh.264-16, choi.*158-5, p.120a5, d.98a4, n.103b1,
co.103a2, ch.436b3 aṣṭī punar adhīcittamsikṣā ya
adhiprajñamsikṣāyā avāhīkā, aṣṭī adhiprajñamsikṣā ya
adhicittamsikṣāyā avāhīkā / tādyathā aṛyāśravāko 'labhī
māulanam dhyānaṁ, śāikṣo drṣṭapadāḥ, tāṭhā pāścād
bhāvanāprahatāvyaṇam (sbh ii 134) kleśānam prāhaṇāyā

prayujyamanah smrtisambodhyangam bhavayati yavad
upeksasambodhyangam / iyam adhiprajñamsiksa
adhicittamsiksaya avahika / adhicittam punah siksam
adhiprajñaya avahika purvam evokta /

tatrasty adhisilam siksa nadhicittam, nadhiprajñam / asty
adhisilam adhicittam, nadhiprajñam / na tv asty adhiprajñamsiksa ya
vinadhisilenadhicittena ca / ato yatr adhiprajñamsiksa tatra
tisrah siksa veditavyah / idam tavac chiksavyavasthanam tatra
yogina yogaprayuktena siksitavyam //

-ii-5-a-(6) ms.80b6r, sh.265-9, p.120b5, d.98b1, n.103b6, co.103a6 ch.436b14
tatra trayah pudgalah satyany abhisamagacchanti / katame trayah /
tadyatha / avitarago yadbhuyo vitaragah, vitaragas ca / tatra
sarvena sarvam avitaragah satyany abhisamagacchan sahasatyabhisamayāt
srota-apanno bhavati / yadbhuyo vitaragah punah satyany
abhisamagacchan sahasatyabhisamayāt sakrdagami bhavati / vitaragah
satyany abhisamagacchan sahasatyabhisamayād anagami bhavati //

-ii-5-b ms.80b7r, sh.266-1, p.121a1, d.98b4, n.104a2, co.103b2, ch.436b19
trinindriyani / anajñatam ajñasyamindriyam ajñendriyam
ajñatavata indriyam / esam indriyanam katham vyavasthanam
bhavati / anabhisamitanam satyanam abhisamayaya prayuktasyanajñatam
ajñasyamindriyavyavasthanam / abhisamitavatah
saiksasyajñendriyavyavasthanam / krtakrtyasyasaiksasyarhata
ajñatavindriyavyavasthanam //

-ii-5-c ms.81a11, sh.267-5, p.121a4, d.98b6, n.104a4, co.103b3, ch.436b25
trini vimoksamukhani / tadyatha sunyata apranihitam animittam /
esam trayanam vimoksamukhanam katham vyavasthanam bhavati
/ aha / dvayam idam samskrtam asamskrtam ca /

tatra samskrtam traidhatukapratismyuktah pañca skandhah,
asamskrtam punar nirvanam / idam ubhayam yac ca samskrtam, yac
casamskrtam ity ucyate sat / yat punar idam ucyata atma va, sattvo va,
jivo va, jantur va, idam asat /

tatra samskrte dosadarsanad adinavadarsanad apranidhanam
bhavati / apranidhanac capranihitam vimoksamukham vyavasthapyate
/

nirvane punas tatra pranidhanavatah pranidhanam bhavati /
santadarsanam pranitadarsanam nihsaranadarsanam ca,
nihsaranadarsanac ca punar animittam vimoksamukham vyavasthapyate
/

tatrasaty asamvidyamane naiva pranidhanam napranidhanam bhavati
/ tad yathaivasat tathaivasad iti janatah pasyatah
sunyatavimoksamukham vyavasthapyate / evam trayanam
vimoksamukhanam vyavasthanam bhavati //

(ii)-a-ii-6-a-(1) ms.81a3r, sh.268-12, p.121b3, d.99a4, n.104b2, co.103b7,
ch.436c11 tatra katame siks anulomika dharmah / aha / dasa
siksaviloma dharmah / tesam pratipaksena dasa
siks anulomika veditavyah /

tatra katame dasa siksaviloma dharmah / tadyatha matrgramah
sisur udaravarno rañjanīyah siksaprayuktasya
kulaputrasyadhimatram antarayakarah paripanthakah /
satkayaparyapannesu samskaresu niyantih / alasyam, kausidyam /
satkayadrstih kavadamkaraharam upadaya rasarago
lokakhyanakathasv anekavidhasu bahunanaprakarasu citrasu
chandaraganunayah, dharmacintayogamanasikarapaksalah /

sa punah katamah / tadyatha kanksa vimatir vicikitsa ratnesu va
satyesu va skandhesu va karmaphale va prahanaprayuktasya ca
kayadausthulyah saithilikasya
samathavipasyanapaksalamanasikarah styanamiddhena va
cittabhibhavas cittabhisamksepa / anvarabdhaviryasya va
kayikaklamas caitasikopayasah / atilnaviryasya
visesasampraptih kusalapaksaparyadanam / labhena va yasasa
va prasamsaya va anyatamanyatamena va sukhavamatratvena
nandisaumanasyam audhatyam avyupasama audbilyam utplavitatvam /
satkayanīrodhe nirvana uttrasas chambhitatvam / amatraya
bhasyaprayogah, atyabhijalpah, dharmyam api katham kathayata
vigrhyakatham arambhanuyogah / purvadrstasrutanubhutesu
visayesu anekavidhesu bahunanaprakaresu cittavisaras
cittaksepa / acintyesu ca sthanesu nidhyayitvatvam / ime
dharmacintayogamanasikarapaksalah veditavyah / (sbh ii 140)

dhyanasamapattisukhasvadanata, animittam samapattukamasya
samskaranimittanusruta / sprstasya saririkabhir vedanabhir
duhkhabhir yavat pranaharinibhir jivitanīyantir jivitasa,
tadanugatasya socana, klamyana, paridevana / itime dasa
siksaviloma dharmah //

-ii-6-a-(2) ms.81b2r, sh.270-3, p.122a8, d.99b6, n.105a5, co.104b2, ch.437a6
katame dasa siksapadanam vilomanam dharmanam
pratipaksena siks anulomika bhavanti / tadyatha / asubhasamjñā /
anīyasamjñā / anītye dukkhasamjñā / dukkhe 'natmasamjñā /
ahare pratikulasamjñā / sarvaloke 'nabhiratisamjñā /
alokasamjñā / viragasamjñā / nīrodhasamjñā / maranasamjñā /
itima dasa samjñā asevita bhavita bahulikṛta dasavidhasya
siksaparipanthakasya dasanam siksavilomanam dharmanam
prahanaya samvartante /

tatra dharmalokah, arthalokah, samathalokah, vipasyanalokas ca /
etan alokan adhipatim kṛtva alokasamjñā / asmīn artha abhipreta
dharmacintayogamanasikarah paripanthasya prahanaya //

-ii-6-b ms.81b4r, sh.270-15, w.*92-12, choi.158-12, p.122b5, d.100a3, n.105b2,

co.104b6, ch.437a15 tatrapare dasa siks anulomika dharma veditavyah /
katame dasa / tadyatha purvako hetuh / anulomika upadesah / yonisah
prayogah / satatyasatkṛtyakarita / tivracchandata / yogabaladhanata
/ kayacittadausthulyapratiprasabdhih / abhiksnapratyaveksa /
aparitamana / nirabhimanata ca /

tatra purvako hetuh katamah / yah purvam indriyaparipaka
indriyasamudagamas ca /

tatranulomika upadeso ya upadeso 'viparitas canupurvikas ca /

tatra yonisah prayogo yathavivavaditas tathaiva prayujyate / tatha
prayujyamanah samyagdrstim utpadayati /

tatra satatyasatkṛtyakarita yadrupena prayogena avandhyam ca
kalam karoti kusalapaksena / ksipram eva kusalapaksam
samudanayati /

tatra tivracchandata yathapi tad uttare vimokṣasprham utpadayati /
"kadasvid aham tad ayatanam upasampadya viharisyami yad aya
ayatanam upasampadya viharanti"ti /

tatra yogabaladhanata dvabhyam karanabhyam yogabaladhanaprapto
bhavati / prakṛtyaiva ca tiksnendriyataya,
dirghakalabhyasaparcayena ca /

tatra kayacittadausthulyapratiprasabdhir yathapi tac chrantakayasya
klantakayasyotpadyate kayadausthulyam cittadausthulyam / tad
iryapathantarakalpanaya pratiprasambhayati /
ativitarkitenativicaritenotpadyate kayacittadausthulyam,
tadadhyatmam cetah samathanuyogena pratiprasambhayati /

cittabhisamksepene cittalayena styanamidhaparyavasthanenotpadyate
kayacittadausthulyam / tad adhiprajñam dharmavipasyanaya,
prasadanienya ca manaskarena prasambhayati / prakṛtyaiva
caprahinaklesasya klesapaksam kayacittadausthulyam avigatam
bhavati / sadanusaktam tat samyanmargabhavanaya pratiprasambhayati /

tatrabhiksnapratyaveksa abhiksnam silany arabhya
kukrtam pratyaveksate sukrtam ca / akrtam ca pratyaveksate,
krtam ca / kukrtac cakrtad vyavartate / sukrtac cakrtan na
pratyudavartate / kukrtac ca krtat pratyudavartate / sukrtac ca
krtan na pratyudavartate / tatha klesanam
prahinaprahanam mimamsamanaskaram adhipatim krtva
abhiksnam pratyaveksate /

tatra prahinatam jñatva [yid bde bar 'gyur la / ma spans bar ses
na] punah punas tam eva margam bhavayati /

tatraparitamana / yat kalantarena jñatavyam drastavyam
praptavyam tad ajanato 'pasyato 'nadhigacchatah paritamana utpadyate,
caitasikah klamah, caitasiko vighatah / tam utpannam nadhivasayati

prajahati /

tatra nirabhimanata / adhigame praptau sparsanayam nirabhimano bhavati
/ aviparitagrahi, prapte praptasamjñi, adhigate 'dhigatasamjñi
saksatkrte saksatkrtasamjñi /

itime dasa dharmah siksakamasya yogina adimadhyaparyavasanam
upadaya siksam anulomayanti, na vilomayanti / tenocyante
siks anulomika iti //

(ii)-a-ii-7-a ms.82a5r, sh.273-1, w.92-23, p.124a4, d.101a4, n.106b3, co.105b6,
ch.437b23 tatra katamo yogabhramsah / aha / catvaro yogabhramsah /
katame catvarah / asti yogabhramsah atyantikah / asti tavatkalikah
/ asti praptiparihanikah / asti mithyapratipattikrah //

-ii-7-a-(1),(2),(3) ms.82a6m, sh.273-5, p.124a4, d.101a5, n.106b4, co.105b7,
ch.437b26 tatradyantiko yogabhramso 'gotrasthanam pudgalanam
veditavyah / te hy aparinirvanadharmakatvad atyantaparibhrasta eva
yogad bhavanti /

tatra tavatkalikah / tadyatha gotrasthanam
parinirvanadharmakanam pratyayavikalanam, te hi duram api param api
gatva avasyam eva pratyayan asadayisyanti / yogam ca
sammukhikrtya bhavayitva parinirvasyanti / tenaisa tesam
tavatkalika eva yogabhramso bhavati /

tatra praptiparihaniko yogabhramsah / yathapihaikatye praptad
adhigataj jñanadarsanasparsaviharat parihyante //

-ii-7-a-(4) ms.82a7r, sh.273-15, p.124b2, d.101b1, n.107a1, co.106a3, ch.437c5
tatra mithyapratipattikrto yogabhramsah / yathapihaikatyo 'yonisah
prayujyamano naradhako bhavati yogasya, naradhayati nyayyam dharmam
kusalam / yathapihaikatyo bahukleso bhavati, prabhutarajaskajatiyah
patuvijñanas ca bhavati patubuddhih sahajaya buddhya samanvagatah
sa srutam udgrhnati srutam paryavapnoty alpam va, prabhutam va
/ aranye va punar viharati, agatagatanam ca grhipravrajitanam,
rjukanam, rjukajatiyanam (sbh ii 148) dharmadesanaya cittam
aradhayati kuhananucaritaya ca cestaya kayavakpratisamyuktaya /
tasya tena hetubhavana tena pratyayenotpadyate labhasatkarasloka / sa
jñato bhavati mahapunyo labhi bhavati
civarapindapatasyanasanaglanapratyayabhaisajyapariskaranam,
saktas ca bhavati, gurukrah, rajñam rajamatranam, yavat
sarthavahanam, arhatsammatah / tasyanvavartante sravakah,
grhinah, pravrajita api, anvavrttesu gredham nigamayaty avartate
bahulyaya /

tasyaivam bhavati / "santi me sravakah, grhipravrajita ye, mayi
sambhavana jata yesam arhatsammatah te cen mam upasamkramya yoge
manasikare samathavipasyanayam prasnam pcccheyuh / tesam
caham prsto vyakuryam na janamity evam sati ya
sambhavana sa ca hiyet, na ca syam arhatsammatah, yan nv aham

svayam eva cintayitva tulayitvopapariksya yogam vyavasthapayeyam" / sa
etam evartham adhipatim krtva labhasatkarabhigrddha ekaki
rahogatah svayam eva cintayitva tulayitvopapariksya yogam
vyavasthapayati /

sa casya yogo na sutre 'vatarati na vinaye samdrsyate / dharmatam ca
vilomayati / sa ye te bhiksavah sutradhara, vinayadhara,
matrkadharas tesam tad yogasthanam viniguhati na prakasayati /
ye 'py asya sravaka (sbh ii 150) bhavanti grhinah, pravrajitas ca,
tan api yogapratiguptaya ajñapayati /

tat kasya hetoh / "ma haiva te sutradhara, vinayadhara, matrkadhara,
etad yogasthanam srutva sutre 'vatarayeyuh, tac ca navataret / vinaye
samdarsayeyuh, tac ca na samdrsyet / dharmataya upaparikseyuh,
tac ca dharmatam virodhayet / te ca tato nidanam apratita bhaveyur
apratitavacanais ca mam codayeyuh / adhikaranani cotpadayeyuh" /

"evam aham punar api na satkrtah syam na gurukrtah, rajñam
rajamatranam yavad dhaninam sresthinam sarthavahanam,
na ca punar labhi syam
civarapindapatasyanasanaglanapratyayabhaisajyapariskaranam"
iti /

sa tam eva labhasatkarakamatam adhipatim krtva adharme
dharmasamjñi, vinidhaya samjñam rucim adharmam dharmato dipayati
samprakasayati /

tatra ye 'sya drstyanumatam apadyante te 'py adharme dharmasamjñino
bhavanti mandatvan momuhatvat te 'dharme dharmasamjñino
yathanusista api pratipadyamana mithyapratipanna eva te
veditavyah / ayam evamrupo mithyapratipattikrto yogabhramsah
saddharmapratirupako hy asaddharmah saddharmasyantardhanaya /

itime catvaro yogabhramsas dhyayina bhiksuna yogacarena
parijñeya varjayitavyah //

(ii)-a-ii-8-a ms.82b7m, sh.275-23, w.92-31, choi.163-1, p.125b8, d.102b2,
n.108a3, co.107a4, ch.438a16 tatra yogah katamah / aha / caturvidho
yogah / tadyatha sraddha chando viryam upayas ca //

-ii-8-a-(1) ms.82b7r, sh.276-2, w.92-32, choi.163-9, p.126a1, d.102b3, n.108a3,
co.107a4, ch.438a17 tatra sraddha dvyakara dvividhadhisthana,
abhisampratyayakara prasadakara ca,
dharmayuktivicanadhisthana
pudgalanubhavadhimuktyadhisthana ca //

-ii-8-a-(2) ms.82b8l, sh.276-5, w/92-35, choi.163-10, 7, p.126a2, d.102b4,
n.108a4, co.107a5, ch.438a20 chando 'pi caturvidhah / tadyatha praptaye
yathapihaikatya uttare vimoksasprham utpadayati, vistarena purvavat
/ pariprcchayai yathapihaikatyah sprham utpadayaty aramam
gamanaya, vijñanam sabrahmacarinam yogajñanam antikam asrutasya

sravanaya, srutasya ca paryavadanaya / sambharasamudagamaya cchando
yathapihaikatyah silasamvaraparisuddhaye,
indriyasamvaraparisuddhaye, bhojane matrajñatayam, jagarikanuyoge,
samprajanadviharitayam uttarottaram sprham utpadayati / anuyogaya
cchando yathapihaikatyah satatyaprayogatayam
satkrtyaprayogatayam ca margabhavanayam sprham utpadayaty
abhilasam kartukamatam / ity ayam caturvidhas chandah / yaduta
praptaye pariprcchanayai sambharasamudagamaya anuyogaya ca //

-ii-8-a-(3) ms.83a1r, sh.276-20, w.*93-1, choi.164-8, p.126a8, d.102b7,
n.108b1, co.107b2, ch.438b1 tatra viryam api caturvidham tadyatha
sravanaya, cintanayai, bhavanayai, avaranaparisuddhaye ca /

tatra sravanaya viryam / yad asrutam ca srnvatah,
paryavadapayatah, cetaso 'bhyutsahah, avinyastaprayogata / evam
yathasrutanam dharmanam ekakino rahogatasartham, cintayatas
tulayata upapariksamanasya / evam pratisamlayanapravistasya
kalena kalam samathavipasyanam bhavayatah / evam
ahoratanuyuktasya camkramanisadyabhyam nivaranebhyas cittam
visodhayatah, yas cetaso 'bhyutsahah, avinyastaprayogata //

-ii-8-a-(4) ms.83a3m, sh.277-10, w.*93-3, choi.165-1, p.126b5, d.103a4,
n.108b5, co.107b5, ch.438b9 tatropayo 'pi caturvidhah / tadyatha
silasamvaram indriyasamvaram adhipatim krtva supasthitasmrta
tatha copasthitasmrter apramadas cetasa araksa / kusalanam
dharmanam nisevana / tatha vapramattasyadhyatmam
cetahsamathayogah / adhiprajñam ca dharmavipasyana //

sa cayam yogas caturvidhah / sodasakaro bhavati //

-ii-8-b ms.83a4m, sh.277-16, w.93-23, choi.165-10, p.126b8, d.103a6, n.108b7,
co.107b7, ch.438b13 tatra sraddhaya praptavyam artham abhisampratyeti /
praptim (sbh ii 156) abhisampratyayat kartukamatam utpadayati
kusalesu dharmesu / sa evam kartukamo 'horatanuyukto viharati /
utsahi drdhaparakramah / tac ca viryam upayaparigrhitam
apraptyasya praptaye, anadhigatasyadhigamaya asaksatkrtyasya
saksatkriyayai samvartate / tasmad ime catvaro dharma yoga ity
ucyate41 //

(ii)-a-ii-9-a ms.83a5r, sh.278-1, w.94-1, p.127a3, d.103b1, n.109a2,
co.108a2, ch.438b19 tatra manasikarah katamah / catvaro manaskarah /
katame catvarah / tadyatha balavahanah, sacchidravanah,
nischidravanah, anabhogavahanas ca //

-ii-9-a-(1) ms.83a6r, sh.278-8, w.94-3, p.127a4, d.103b2, n.109a3, co.108a3,
ch.438b21 tatra balavahano manaskarah katamah / tadyatha
adikarmikasyadhyatmam eva cittam sthapayatah samsthapayatas ca
dharman pravicinvatatah, yavan manaskaram na prapnoti, tavada asya
balavahano manaskaro bhavati / balad avastabhya tac cittam
ekagratayam avasthapayati / tenocyate balavahana iti //

-ii-9-a-(2) ms.83a7m, sh.279-5, w.94-8, p. 127a6, d. 103b3, n. 109a5, co. 108a4, ch.438b25 tatra sacchidravahano manaskarah katamah / yo labdhamanaskarasyordhvam laukikena margena gacchato lokottarena va yo laksanapratisamvedi manaskarah / tatha hi samadhis tatra cintaya vyavakiryate, naikantena bhavanakarena pravartate //

-ii-9-a-(3) ms.83a8l, sh.279-10, w.94-11, p.127b1, d.103b5, n.109a6, co.108a5, ch.438b28 tatra nischidravahano manaskarah katamah / laksanapratisamvedino manaskarad urdhvam yavat prayoganisthan manasikarat //

-ii-9-a-(4) ms.83a8m, sh.279-12, w.94-13, p.127b2, d.103b5, n.109a7, co.108a6, ch.438c1 tatanabhogavahano manaskarah katamah / yah prayoganisthaphalo manaskarah //

-ii-9-b-(1),(2),(3),(4) ms.83a8r, sh.279-14, p.127b3, d.103b6, n.109a7, co.108a7, ch.438c3 apare catvaro manaskarah / tadyatha anulomikah, pratipaksikah, prasadaniyah, pratyaveksaniyas ca /

tatranulomiko manaskarah / yenalambanam vidusayati samyakprayogam carabhate, no tu klesam prajahati /

tatra pratipaksikah / yena klesam prajahati /

tatra prasadaniyah / yena linam cittam pragrahakair nimittair abhipramodayati sampraharsayati pragrhnati /

tatra pratyaveksaniyo manaskarah / tadyatha mimamsamanaskarah, yam adhipatim krtva prahinaprahinatam klesanam pratyaveksate //

-ii-9-c ms.83b2l, sh.280-4, p. 127b8, d. 104a2, n. 109b4, co. 108b3, ch.438c10 tatalambanam manasikurvata kati nimittani manasikartavyani bhavanti / aha / catvari / tadyathalambananimittam nidananimittam parivarjaniyam nimittam nisevaniyam ca nimittam //

-ii-9-c-(1) ms.83b2r, sh.280-7, p.128a1, d.104a3, n.109b5, co.108b4, ch.438c12 tatalambananimittam / yaj jñeyavastusabhagam pratibimbam pratibhasah //

-ii-9-c-(2) ms.83b3l, sh.280-10, p.128a2, d.104a3, n.109b5, co.108b4, ch.438c13 tatra nidananimittam / tadyatha samadhisambharopacayah, anulomika (sbh ii 162) upadesah, bhavanasahagatas tivracchandah samvejaniyesu dharmesu samvegah, viksepaviksepaparijñavadhanam, paratas casamghatto manusyakrto vamanusyakrto va sabdakrto va vyayamakrto va / tatha vipasyanapurvamgamo 'dhyatmam cittabhisamksepa uttaptataraya vipasyanaya uttaratra nidananimittam / tatha samathapurvamgama vipasyana uttaptatarasya samathasyottaratra nidananimittam //

-ii-9-c-(3)-i,ii,iii,iv ms.83b4m, sh.280-19, p.128a6, d.104a6, n.110a1,

co.108b6, ch.438c19 tatra parivarjanianimittam caturvidham / tadyatha
layanimittam auddhatyanimittam sanganimittam viksepanimittam ca /

tatra layanimittam / yenalambananimittena nidananimittena cittam
linatvaya paraiti /

tatra auddhatyanimittam / yenalambananimittena nidananimittena cittam
uddhanyate /

tatra sanganimittam / yenalambananimittena nidananimittena cittam alambane
rajyate samrajyate samklisyate /

tatra viksepanimittam / yenalambananimittena nidananimittena cittam
bahirdha viksiyate /

tani punar nimittani yatha samahitayam bhumau //

-ii-9-d ms.83b6l, sh.281-8, p.128b2, d.104b2, n.110a4, co.109a2, ch.438c26
ebhir manaskarair alambanam adhimucyate katy adhimoksa bhavanti / aha
/ navadhimoksah / tadyatha prabhasvaras caprabhasvaras ca jadah
patuh paritto mahadgato 'pramanah parisuddho 'parisuddhas ceti /

tatra prabhasvaro 'dhimoksah / ya alokanimite sudgrhita
alokasahagatah /

tatraprabhasvaro 'dhimoksah / tadyatha alokanimite 'nudgrhite
'ndhakarasahagatah /

tatra jado 'dhimoksah / yo mrdvindriyasantanapatitah /

tatra patur adhimoksah / yas tiksandriyasantanapatitah /

tatra paritto 'dhimoksah / yah parittasraddhachandasahagatah
parittalambanas ca / iti manaskaraparittataya calambanaparittataya ca
paritto 'dhimoksah /

tatra mahadgato 'dhimoksah / tadyatha yo
mahadgatasraddhachandasahagatah, mahadgam valambanam adhimucyate yo
'dhimoksah / iti manaskaramahadgatataya calambanamahadgatataya ca
mahadgato 'dhimoksah /

tatrapramano 'dhimoksah / apramanasraddhachandasahagatah,
anantam va aparyantam alambanam adhimucyate yo 'dhimoksah / iti
manaskarapramanataya calambanapramanataya capramano
'dhimoksah /

tatra parisuddho 'dhimoksah / yah subhavitah parinispannah
paryavasaganatah /

aparissuddho va punah yo na subhavito na parinispanno na
paryavasaganatah //

(ii)-a-ii-10 ms.84a1r, sh.283-2, w.*95-4, p.129a3, d.104b7, n.110b4, co.109b2,
ch.439a16 tatra kati yogasya yogakaraniyani / aha / catvari / katamani
catvari / tadyathasrayanirodhah, asrayaparivartah,

alambanaparijñanam, alambanabhiratis ca /

tatrasrayanirodhah prayogamanasikarabhavananuyuktasya yo
dausthulyasahagata asrayah so 'nupurvena nirudhyate,
prasrabdhisahagatas casrayah parivartate / ayam asrayanirodho 'yam
asrayaparivarto yogakaraniyam /

tatralambanaparijñanam alambanabhiratis ca / asty alambanaparijñanam
alambanabhiratir asrayanirodhaparivartapurvamgamam, yac
calambanaparijñanam alambanabhiratim cadhipatim krtvasrayo
nirudhyate parivartate ca / asty alambanaparijñanam alambanabhiratir
asrayavisuddhipurvamgamam asrayasuddhim adhipatim krtva
suvisuddham alambanajñanam karya-parinispattikale pravartate,
abhiratis ca /

tenocyate catvari yogasya yogakaraniyaniti //

(ii)-a-ii-11-a-(1),(2),(3) ms.84a4r, sh.284-4, w.95-11, p.129b2, d.105a5,
n.111a2, co.109b6, ch.439b1 tatra kati yogacarah / aha / trayah /
tadyatha adikarmikah, krtaparicayah, atikrantamanaskaras ca /

tatradikarmiko yogacaro manaskaradikarmikah klesavisuddhyadikarmikas
ca /

tatra manaskaradikarmikas tatprathamakarmika ekagratayam yavan
manaskaram na prapnoti cittaikagrata na sprasati /

tatra klesavisuddhyadikarmikah / adhigate 'pi manaskare klesasya
cittam visodhayitukamasya yaiaksanapratisamvedino
manaskarasyambhah pratigrahas cabhyasah / ayam
klesavisuddhyadikarmikah /

tatra krtaparicayah katamah / laksanapratisamvedinam manaskaram
sthapayitva tadanyesu satsu manaskaresu
prayoganisthaparyantesu krtaparicayo bhavati /

tatratikrantamanaskarah prayoganisthaphale manaskare veditavyah /
atikranto 'sau bhavati prayogabhavanamanaskaram, sthito bhavati
bhavanaphale / tasmad atikrantamanaskara ity ucyate //

-11-11-b-(1),(2),(3) ms.84a7m, sh.284-23, p.130a1, d.105b3, n.111a7, co.110a3,
ch.439b15 api ca kusalam dharmacchandam upadaya prayujyamaṇo yavan
nirvedhabhagiyani kusalamulani notpadayati tavad adikarmiko bhavati /

yada punar nirvedhabhagiyany utpadayati, tadyatha usmagatani
murdhanah (sbh ii 170) satyanulomah ksantayo laukika
agradharmah, tada krtaparicayo bhavati /

yada punah samyaktvam nyamam avakramati satyany abhisamagacchaty
aparapratyayo bhavaty anyanyeyah sastuh sasane,
tadatikrantamanaskaro bhavati / parapratyayam manaskaram
atikramyaparapratyaye sthitah / tasmad, atikrantamanaskara ity ucyate //

(ii)-a-ii-12-a-(1) ms.84b11, sh.285-11, w.96-14, p.130a6, d.105b6, n.111b4, co.110a6, ch.439b22 tatra yogabhavana katama / aha / dvividha / tadyatha samjñabhavana bodhipaksya bhavana ca /

tatra samjñabhavana katama / tadyatha laukikamargaprayuktah sarvasv adharimasu bhumisv adinavasamjñam bhavayati / nirvanaya va punah prayuktah prahanadhatau viragadhatau nirodhadhatau santadarsi prahanasamjñam viragasamjñam nirodhasamjñam ca bhavayati / samathaya va punah prayukta urdhvamadhahsamjñam samathapaksyam bhavayati / vipasyanayam prayuktah pascaturahsamjñam vipasyanapaksyam bhavayati //

-ii-12-a-(2) ms.84b2r, sh.287-2, p.130b1, d.106a2, n.111b7, co.110b1, ch.439b28 tatrordhvamadhahsamjñi imam eva kayam yathasthitam yathapranihitam urdhvam padatalad adhah kesamastakat purnam nanavidhasyasuceh pratyaveksate / santy asmin kaye kesa romaniti purvavat / tatra pascaturahsamjñi / yathapi tad ekatyena pratyaveksananimittam eva sadhu ca susthu ca sudgrhitam bhavati sumanasikrtam sujstam supratividdham / tadyatha sthito nisannam pratyaveksate, nisanno va nipannam, purato va gacchantam prsthato gacchan pratyaveksate / sa khalv esa traiyadhvikanam samskaranam pratityasamutpannam vipasyanakara pratyaveksa paridipita /

tatra yat tavad aha "sthito nisannam pratyaveksata" ity anena paridipitam vartamanena manaskarena_ anagam jñeyam pratyaveksate / vartamanapi (sbh ii 174) manaskaravastha utpanna "sthite"ty ucyate / anagata punar jñeyavastha anutpannatvad utpadabhimukhatvac ca "nisanne"ty ucyate /

yat punar aha "nisanno va nipannam pratyaveksata" ity anena pratyutpannena manaskarenatitasya jñeyasya pratyaveksana paridipita / pratyutpanna hi manaskaravastha nirodhabhimukha "nisanne"ty ucyate / atita punar niruddhatvaj jñeyavastha "nipanne"ty ucyate /

yat punar aha "purato va gacchantam prsthato gacchan pratyaveksata" ity anena pratyutpannena manaskarenanantaraniruddhasya manaskarasya pratyaveksa paridipita / tatra ya utpannotpanno manasikaro 'nantaraniruddhah sa purato yayi /

tatra yo 'nantarotpanno 'nantarotpanno manaskaro navanavo 'nantaraniruddhasyanantaraniruddhasya grahakah sa prsthato yayi /

tatra samatham ca vipasyanam ca bhavayams tadubhayapaksyam alokasamjñam bhavayati / iyam samjñabhavana //

ii-12-b ms.84b7m, sh.288-19, w.*97-1, p.131a5, d.106b3, n.112b2, co.111a2, ch.439c18 tatra bodhipaksyabhavana katama / yah saptatrimsatam bodhipaksyanam dharmanam abhyasah paricaya asevana bhavana

bahulikara iyam ucyate bodhipaksyabhavana / tadyatha caturnam
smrtyupasthananam, caturnam (sbh ii 176) samyakprahananam,
caturnam rddhipadanam, pañcanam indriyanam, pañcanam
balanam, saptanam bodhyanganam, aryastangasya margasya /

kayasmrtyupasthanasya vedanacittadharmasmrtyupasthanasya /

anutpannam papakanam akusalanam dharmanam anutpada
cchandaih janayati vyayacchate viryam arabhate cittam pragrhnati
pradadhatiti samyakprahanasya, utpannam papakanam akusalanam
dharmanam prahanaya, anutpannam kusalanam dharmanam
utpada, utpannam kusalanam dharmanam sthitaye
'sammosaya bhavanaparipuraye bhuyobhavavrdhivipulatayai chandam
janayati vyayacchate viryam arabhate cittam pragrhnati pradadhatiti
samyakprahanasya /

chandasadhiprahanasamskarasamanvagatasya rddhipadasya,
viryacittamimamsasadhiprahanasamskarasamanvagatasya
rddhipadasya /

sraddhaviryasmrtisamadhiprajñendriyasya /

sraddhaviryasmrtisamadhiprajñabalanam /

smrtisambodhyangasya

dharmapravicayaviryapritiprasrabdhisamadyupeksasambodhyangasya ca /

samyagdrsteh samyaksamkalpasya samyagvakkarmantajivanam
samyagvyayamasya samyaksmrteh samyaksamadhes ca //

-ii-12-b-(1)-i-(a) ms.85a3r, sh.291-5, w.97-22, p.132a1, d.107a4, n.113a3,
co.111b3, ch.440a13 tatra katamah kayah / katama kaye kayanupasyana
/ katama smrtih / katamani smrter upasthanani / aha /

kayah pañcatrimśatividhah / tadyatha adhyatmiko bahyas ca,
indriyasamgrhito 'nindriyasamgrhitas ca, sattvasamkhyato
'sattvasamkhyatas ca, dausthulyasahagatah prasrabdhisahagatas ca,
bhutakayo bhautikakayas ca, namakayo rupakayas ca, narakas
tairyagyonikah paitrvisayiko manusyako divyas ca, savijñānako
'vijñānako va, antahkayo bahihkayas ca, viparinato 'viparintas
ca, strikayah purusakayah pandakakayas ca, mitrakayo
'mitrakaya udasinakayas ca, hinakayo madhyakayah pranitakayas
ca, dahrakayo yunakayo vrdhakayas ca / ayam tavat kayasya
prabhedah //

-ii-12-b-(1)-i-(b) ms.85a5r, sh.292-11, p.132a7, d.107b1, n.113a7, co.111b7,
ch.440a21 tatranupasyana trividha / ya kayam adhipatim krtva
srutamayi va prajñā cintamayi va bhavanamayi va, yaya prajñāya
sarvam kayam sarvakaram samyag evopapariksate samtirayaty
anupravisaty anubudhyate //

-ii-12-b-(1)-i-(c) ms.85a6m, sh.292-15, p.132b1, d.107b2, n.113b1, co.112a1,

ch.440a23 tatra smrtir yad asya kayam adhipatim krtva ye dharmā udgrhitas tesam eva ca dharmanam yo 'rthas cintito ye ca bhavanaya saksatkrtah, tatra vyañjane carthe ca saksatkriyayam ca tacetaso 'sammosah, "sudgrhita va ma ete dharmah", "na ve"ti, "supalaksita va tatra tatra prajñaya", "na ve"ti, "susamsparsitah tatra tatra vimuktya", "na ve"ti smrtir upasthita bhavati / (sbh ii 180) idam smrter upasthanam //

-ii-12-b-(1)-i-(d) ms.85a7m, sh.293-6, p. 132b5, d. 107b5, n. 113b4, co. 112a3, ch.440a29 api ca smrtiyaraksayai smrter upasthanam visayasamklesayalambanopanibandhaya ca /

tatra smrtiyaraksā yathoktam purvam ev "araksitasmrtir bhavati nipakasmrtir" iti /

tatra visayasamklesaya / yathoktam "smrtiyaraksitamānasah samavasthacarako" "na nimittagrahi nanuvyañjanagrahi" yavad vistarena "raksati mana-indriyam mana-indriyena samvaram apadyate" /

tatalambanopanibandhaya / yathoktam caturvidhā alambane smrtim upanibadhnatah / tadyatha vyapiny alambane caritavisodhane kausalyalambane klesavisodhane va /

ebhis tribhir akarair ya supasthitasmrtita, idam ucyate smrter upasthanam //

-ii-12-b-(1)-ii ms.85b1r, sh.293-18, p.133a3, d.108a1, n.114a1, co.112b7, ch.440b8 tatra vedana katama / tadyatha sukha dukkha aduhkhasukha ca vedana / tatra sukhapi kayiki dukkhapy aduhkhasukhapi / yatha kayiki, evam caitasiki / sukhapi samisa dukkhapy aduhkhasukhapi / evam niramisapi, evam gardhasrita, naiskramyasrita vedana sukhapi dukkhapy aduhkhasukhapi /

saisa ekavimsatividhā vedana bhavati, navavidhā va //

-ii-12-b-(1)-iii ms.85b2r, sh.294-7, w.97-39, p.133a7, d.108a4, im.114a4, co.113a2, ch. 440b13 tatra cittam katamat / tadyatha saragam cittam vigataragam sadvesam vigatadvesam samoham vigatamoham samksiptam viksiptam linam pragrhitam uddhatam anuddhatam vyupasantam avyupasantam samahitam asamahitam subhavitam asubhavitam suvimuktam cittam asuvimuktam cittam / tad etad abhisamasya vimsatividham cittam bhavati //

-ii-12-b-(1)-iv ms.85b3r, sh.294-13, p.133b2, d.108a6, n.114a7, co.112b5, ch.440b18 tatra dharmah katame / rago ragavinayas ca, dveso dvesavinayas ca, moho mohavinayas ca, samksepo viksepo layah pragraha auddhatyam anauddhatyam vyupasamo 'vyupasamah, susamahitata na susamahitata subhavitamargata na subhavitamargata suvimuktata na suvimuktata ca / itime krsnasuklapaksavyavasthita vimsatidharma veditavyah samklesavyavadanapaksyah //

-ii-12-b-(1)-ii' ms.85b5l, sh.295-8, p.133b6, d.108b2, n.114b3, co.112b7,

ch.440b23 tatra sukha vedana yat sukhavedaniyam sparsam pratityotpadyate
satam veditam vedanagatam / sa punar ya pañcavijñanasamprayukta
sa kayiki, ya punar manovijñanasamprayukta sa caitasiki /

yatha sukhavedaniyam evam dukhavedaniyam aduhkhasukhavedaniyam
sparsam pratityotpadyate 'satam naiva satam nasatam veditam
vedanagatam / idam ucyate dukkha aduhkhasukha vedana / sa punar ya
pañcavijñanakayasamprayukta sa kayiki, ya
manovijñanasamprayukta sa caitasiki /

ya nirvananukula nairvedhiki atyantaniisthataya
atyantavimalataya atyantabrahmacaryaparyavasanyai samvartate sa
niramisa / ya punar dhatupatita bhavapatita sa samisa / ya puna
ruparupyapratismyukta vairagyanukula va sa naiskramyasrita /
ya punah kamapratismyukta na ca vairagyanukula sa gardhasrita
//

-ii-12-b-(1)-iii' ms.85b7r, sh.296-13, p.134a6, d.109a1, n.115a1, co.113a6,
ch.440c5 tatra saragam cittam yad rañjaniye vastuni ragaparyavasthitam
/ vigataragam yad ragaparyavasthanapagatam / sadvesam yad
dvesaniye vastuni dvesaparyavasthitam / vigatadvesam yad
dvesaparyavasthanapagatam / tatra sammoham yan mohaniye vastuni
mohaparyavasthitam / vigatamoham yad mohaparyavasthanapagatam /

tany etani sat cittani carasahagatani veditavyani / tatra trini
samklesapaksyani trini samklesapratipaksikani / tatra
samksiptacittam yac chamathakarenadhyatmalambanopanibaddham /
viksiptam yad bahirdha pañcasu kamagunesv anuvisrtam /

tatra linam cittam yat styanamidhasahagatam / pragrhitam yat
prasadanienalambanena sampraharsitam / uddhatam cittam yad
atisampragrahad auddhatyaparyavasthitam / anuddhatam cittam yat
pragrahakale cabhisamksepakale copeksapraptam /

tatra vyupasantam cittam yan nivaranebhyo vimuktam / avyupasantam
punar yad avimuktam /

tatra samahitam cittam yan nivaranavimoksan mauladhyanapravistam
/ asamahitam yad apravistam /

tatra subhavitam cittam yat tasyaiva samadher dirghakalaparicayan
nikamalabhi bhavaty akrechralabhy asusampatta / tatra na subhavitam
cittam etadviparyayena veditavyam /

tatra suvimuktam cittam yat sarvatas catyantatas ca vimuktam / na
suvimuktam cittam yan na sarvato napy atyantato vimuktam /

itimani caturdasa cittani viharagatani veditavyani / tatra
nivaranavisuddhibhumim arabhya viharagatany astau cittani /
samksiptam vitksiptam yavad vyupasantam avyupasantam iti /
klesavisuddhim punar arabhya viharagatani sat cittani / yavat
suvimuktam cittam na suvimuktam iti /

yat punah saty adhyatmam nivarane "asti me nivaranam" iti janati,
asati nivarane "nasti me nivaranam" iti janati / yatha canutpannasya
nivaranasyotpado bhavati tad api prajanati, yatha cotpannasya vigamo
bhavati tad api prajanati /

tatra sati caksuhsamyojane yavan manahsamyojane "asti me yavan
manahsamyojanam" iti, asati yavan manahsamyojane "nasti me yavan
manahsamyojanam" iti prajanati / yatha canutpannasya yavan
manahsamyojanasypado bhavati tad api prajanati, yatha cotpannasya
nirodho bhavati tad api prajanati /

saty adhyatmam smrtisambodhyange "asti me smrtisambodhyangam" iti
prajanati, asati "nasti me" prajanati / yatha canutpannasya
smrtisambodhyangasyotpado bhavati tad api prajanati, yatha
cotpannasya sthiti bhavaty asammoso
bhavanaparipuribhuyobhavavrddhivipulata tad api prajanati /

yatha smrtisambodhyangam evam
dharmapravicayaviryapritiprasabdhisamadhyupeksasambodhyangam
veditavyam iti //

-ii-12-b-(1)-iv' ms.86a7m, sh.299-13, p.135b4, d.110a2, n.116a4, co.114a7,
ch.441a13 yad evam svabhavanidanadinavapratipaksakaraih
samklistadharmaparijñanam idam sariram dharmasmrtyupasthanasya
//

-ii-12-b-(1)-v ms.86a7r, sh.299-15, p.135b5, d.110a3, n.116a5, co.114a7,
ch.441a14 yatha kaye kayanupasyana smrtyupasthanam uktam evam
vedanayam citte dharmesu yathayogam veditavyam /

tatra katham adhyatmam kaye kayanudarsi viharati, katham bahirdha,
katham adhyatmabahirdha /

yada adhyatmam pratyatmam sattvasamkhyate kaye kayanupasyi
viharati, evam adhyatmam kaye kayanudarsi viharati /

yada bahirdha asattvasamkhyatam rupam alambanikaroti, evam
bahirdha kaye kayanudarsi viharati /

yada bahirdha parakyam sattvasamkhyatam rupam alambanikaroti, evam
adhyatmabahirdha kaye kayanudarsi viharati /

tatradhyatmam rupam upadaya svakyam sattvasamkhyatam ya utpanna
vedana cittam dharmas tan alambanikurvann adhyatmam vedanasu citte
dharmesu dharmanudarsi viharati / bahyam asattvasamkhyatam rupam
upadaya ya utpanna vedana cittam dharmas tan alambanikurvan
bahirdha vedanayam citte dharmesu dharmanudarsi viharati /

bahirdha bahyam rupam sattvasamkhyatam upadaya ya utpanna vedana
cittam dharmas tan alambanikurvann adhyatmabahirdha vedanayam citte
dharmesu dharmanudarsi viharati //

-ii-12-b-(1)-v-(a) ms.86b2r, sh.300-15, p.136a5, d.110b2, n.116b4, co.114b6,

ch.441a29 aparah paryayah / indriyasamgrhitam rupam
alambanikurvann adhyatmam kaye kayanupasyi viharati /
anindriyasamgrhitam rupam anupagatam anupadattam alambanikurvan
bahirdha kaye kayanudarsi viharati / anindriyasamgrhitam eva rupam
adhyatmam upagatam upadattam rupam alambanikurvann adhyatmabahirdha
kaye kayanupasyi viharati / evam purvam trividham rupam upadaya
ya utpanna vedana cittam dharmas tan yathayogam alambanikurvams
tathadarsi viharatiti veditavyam //

-ii-12-b-0)-v-(b) ms.86b4l, sh.301-6, p.136b1, d.110b4, n.116b6, co.115a1,
ch.441b6 aparah paryayah / yat samahitabhunikam prasrabdhisahagatam
rupam alambanikaroty evam adhyatmam kaye kayanudarsi viharati / yat
svakyam evadhyatmam asamahitabhunikam dausthulyasahagatam rupam
alambanikaroty evam bahirdha kaye kayanupasyi viharati / parakyam
dausthulyasahagatam prasrabdhisahagatam ca rupam alambanikurvann
adhyatmabahirdha (sbh ii 192) kaye kayanudarsi viharaty evam tad
upadayotpanna vedana cittam dharma yathayogam veditavyah //

-ii-12-b-(1)-v-(c) ms.86b5m, sh.301-14, p.136b5, d.110b7, n.117a2, co.115a4,
ch.441b13 aparah paryayah / adhyatmam bhutarupam alambanikurvann
adhyatmam kaye kayanudarsi viharati / bahyam bhutarupam
alambanikurvan bahirdha kaye kayanudarsi viharati / tac ca bhutarupam
upadaya yad utpannam indriyavisayasamgrhitam upadayarupam
calambanikurvann adhyatmabahirdha kaye kayanudarsi viharati / evam
tad upadaya ya utpanna vedana cittam dharmas te 'pi yathayogam
veditavyah //

-ii-12-b-(1)-v-(d) ms.86b6r, sh.301-21, p.136b8, d.111a2, n.117a5, co.115a6,
ch.441b19 aparah paryayah / yada savijñanakam kayam adhyatmam
alambanikaroty evam adhyatmam kaye kayanudarsi viharati /
avijñanakam rupam sattvasamkhyatam vinilakadisv avasthasv
alambanikurvan bahirdha kaye kayanudarsi viharati / avijñanakasya ca
rupasyatite kale savijñanatam savijñanakasya ca rupasyanagate
kale 'vijñanatam tulyadharmatam samadharmatam alambanikurvann
adhyatmabahirdha kaye kayanudarsi viharati /

evam tad upadaya ya utpanna vedana cittam dharmas te 'pi
yathayogam veditavyah //

aparah paryayah / atmano 'ntahkayam kesaromanakhadibhir akarair
alambanikurvann adhyatmam kaye kayanudarsi viharati / paresam
antahkayam kesaromanakhadibhir akarair alambanikurvan bahirdha
kaye kayanudarsi viharati / atmanas ca bahihkayam aviparinatam
vinilakadibhir akaraih (sbh ii 194) paresam ca bahihkayam
viparinatam aviparinatam ca vinilakadibhir akarais
tulyadharmatayalambanikurvann adhyatmabahirdha kaye kayanudarsi
viharati /

tad upadaya ya utpanna vedana cittam dharmas te 'pi yathayogam
veditavyah /

ity evambhagiyah kayavedanacittadharmaprabhedena bahavah paryaya
veditavyah / ime tu katipayah paryayah samprakasitah //

ms.87a21, sh.303-4, w.*98-5, p.137b2, d.111b2, n.117b5, co.115b5, ch.441c6
tatra ceturnam viparyasanam pratipaksena bhagavata catvari
smrtyupasthanani vyavasthapitani /

tatrasucau suciti viparyasapratipaksena kayasmrtyupasthanam
vyavasthapitam / tatha hi bhagavata kayasmrtyupasthanabhavanayam
asubhapatrisamyuktas catasrah sivapathika desitah, ya asya
bahulamkurvanmanasikurvatah, asucau suciti viparyasah prahiyate /

tatra dukkhe sukham iti viparyasapratipaksena
vedanasmrtyupasthanam vyavasthapitam / vedanasu vedananudarsi
viharan "yat kimcid veditam idam atra dukkhasye"ti yathabhutam
prajanati, evam asya yo dukkhe sukham iti viparyasah sa prahiyate /

tatra anitye nityam iti viparyasapratipaksena cittasmrtyupasthanam
vyavasthapitam / tasya saragadicittaprabhedena tesam tesam
ratrimdivasanam atyayat ksanalavamuhurtanam anekavidhanam
bahunanaprakaritam (sbh ii 196) cittasyopalabhya yo 'nitye nityam iti
viparyasah sa prahiyate /

tatranatmany atmeti viparyasapratipaksena dharmasmrtyupasthanam
vyavasthapitam / tasya yesam atmadrstyadikanam
samklesanam sadbhavad yesam anatmadrstyadikanam
kusalanam dharmanam asadbhavat skandhesv atmadarsanam bhavati,
nanyasya, svalaksanatah samanyalaksanatas ca dharman
dharmanudarsino yathabhutam pasyatah, yo 'natmany atmeti
viparyasah sa prahiyate //

-ii-12-b-(1)-v-(f) ms.87a61, sh.305-1, p.138a4, d.112a1, n.118a6, co.116a5,
ch.441c22 aparah paryayah / prayena hi loka evam pravrttah /
skandhesu skandhamatram dharmamatram yathabhutam aprajanan yatha
"kaya asritah, yadasritas ca sukhadukham upabhuñje",
dharmadharmabhyam samklisyate vyavadayate ca / tatra tmana
asrayavastusammohanayanartham kayasmrtyupasthanam
vyavasthapitam / tasyaivatmano 'nubhavanavastusammohanayanartham
vedanasmrtyupasthanam vyavasthapitam / yatraiva ca te citte manasi
vijñana atmagrahena sammudha atmavastusammohanayanarthena
cittasmrtyupasthanam vyavasthapitam / tasyaiva ca
cittasamklesavyavadanavastusammohanayanartham
dharmasmrtyupasthanam vyavasthapitam //

-ii-12-b-(1)-v-(g) ms.87a7r, sh.305-10, w.98-22, p.138b2, d.112a5, n.118b3,
co.116b2, ch.441c29 aparah paryayah / yatra ca karma karoti, yadartham
ca karoti, yas ca karma karoti, yena ca karoti, tat sarvam ekadhyam
abhisamksipyā catvari smrtyupasthanani vyavasthapitani, tatra kaye
karoti vedanartham cittam kusalakusalair dharmaih //

-ii-12-b-(1)-v-(h) ms.87b1r, sh.306-4, p.138b4, d.112a7, n.118b4, co.116b4,

ch.442a5 aparah paryayah / yatra ca samklisyate visudhyate yatas ca
yas ca yena klisyate visudhyate, tad ekadhyam abhisamksipya catvari
smrtyupasthanani vyavasthapitani, tatra kaye samklisyate visudhyate
ca vedanabhyas cittam dharmaih samklisyate visudhyate ca //

-ii-12-b-(1)-vi ms.87b2m, sh 306-10, p.138b7, d.112b2, n.118b7, co.116b6,
ch.442a10 tatra smrtyupasthanam iti ko 'rthah / aha / yatra ca smrtim
upasthapayati yena ca smrtim upasthapayati tad ucyate smrtyupasthanam /
yatra smrtim upasthapayati tad alambanasmrtyupasthanam / yena smrtim
upasthapayati tatra ya prajña smrtis ca samadhisamgrahika tat
svabhavasmrtyupasthanam / tadanye tatsamprayuktas cittacaitasika
dharmah samsargasmrtyupasthanam /

api ca kayavedanacittadharmadhipateyo yo margah samutpannah kusalah
sasravo 'nasravas ca tat smrtyupasthanam / sa punah srutamayas
cintamayo bhavanamayah ca / tatra srutacintamayah sasrava eva,
bhavanamayah syat sasravah syad anasravah //

-ii-12-b-(2) ms.87b4m, sh.307-5, p.139a5, d.112b6, n.119a4, co.117a3, ch.442a26
sa evam catursu smrtyupasthanesu krtaparicaya audarikaudarikam
viparyasam apaniya kusalakusaladharmabhijñah / tadanantaram
"anutpannanaih papakanam akusalanam dharmanam anutpada,
utpannam prahanaya, anutpannam kusalanam dharmanam
utpada, utpannam sthitaya" iti vistarena purvavad yavac cittam
pragrhnati pradadhati //

-ii-12-b-(2)-i-(a) ms.87b5m, sh.307-12, p.139a8, d.113a2, n.119a6, co.117a5,
ch.442b2 tatra katame papaka akusala dharmah / yat kamavacaram
klistam kayakarma vakkarma manaskarma
kayavanmanoduscaritasamgrhitam, ye ca tatsamutthapakah klesas
te punar ye 'samavahita asamukhibhutas te 'nutpannah, ye
samavahitah sammukhibhutas ta utpannah /

tatra kusala dharma ye tatpratipaksika dharma
duscaritapratipaksika nivanapratipaksikah
samyojanapratipaksika va / te 'py anutpannas tathaiva veditavya
utpannas ca yatha papaka akusala dharmah //

-ii-12-b-(2)-i-(b)-(1) ms.87b6r, sh.308-5, p.139b4, d.113a5, n.119b3, co.117b1,
ch.442b8 tatra yadanutpannam papakanam akusalanam dharmanam
anutpada sprham utpadayati pranidhatte "sarvena sarvam sarvatha
notpadayisyami"ti, evam chandam janayati / utpannam va punah
samavahitan "sarvena sarvam nadhivasayisyami prahasyami
prativinodayisyami" /

yad anutpannesu papakesv akusalesu dharmesu purvam evanutpada
sprham utpadayati pranidhatte nadhivasayitukamo bhavati, ayam
anutpannam (sbh ii 202) anutpada cchandah / yad votpannam
nadhivasayati prahanayati, ayam utpannam prahanaya cchandah //

-ii-12-b-(2)-i-(b)-(2) ms.88a2l, sh.308-14, p.139b7, d.113a7, n.119b5,

co.117b4, ch.442b14 te punah papaka akusala dharma atitavastvalambana
va anagatavastvalambana va vartamanavisayalambana votpadyante, te
bhavanti paroksavisayalambanah pratyaksavisayalambanas ca / ye
'titanagatavastvalambanas te paroksavisayalambanah, ye
vartamanavisayalambanas te pratyaksavisayalambanah //

-ii-12-b-(2)-i-(b)-(3) ms.88a2r, sh.308-20, p.140a2, d.113b2, n.119b7,
co.117b5, ch.442b18 tatra paroksavisayalambananam papakanam
akusalanam dharmanam anutpannam anutpadaya, utpannam ca
prahanaya vyayacchate / pratyaksavisayalambananam punar
anutpannam anutpadayotpannam ca prahanaya viryam arabhate /

tatha hi tesam drdhatarena viryambhenanutpattih
prahanam va bhavati / api ca mrdumadhyanam paryavasthanam
anutpannam anutpadaya, utpannam prahanaya uyayacchate /
adhimatranam paryavasthanam anutpannam anutpadaya,
utpannam ca prahanaya viryam arabhate /

saced atita alambane carati, tatha carati yathasya tenalambanena kleso
notpadyate / sacet punah smrtisampramosad utpadyate nadhivasayati
prajahati vinodayati vyantakaroti / yathatita alambana evam anagate 'pi
veditavyam / (sbh ii 204) evam ayam anutpannam papakanam
akusalanam dharmanam anutpadayotpannam ca prahanaya
"vyayacchata" ity ucyate /

saced ayam vartamana alambane carati, tatha tatha carati yatha
tenalambanena kleso notpadyate / sacet punah smrtisampramosad
utpadyata utpannam nadhivasayati prajahati vinodayati vyantakaroti / evam
anutpannam papakanam akusalanam dharmanam
anutpadayotpannam ca prahanaya "viryam arabhata" ity ucyate //

-ii-12-b-(2)-i-(b)-(4) ms.88a6m, sh.309-19, p.140b2, d.114a1, n.120a6,
co.118a4, ch.442c7 santi papaka akusala dharma ye
samkalpavasenotpadyante na visayabalena, santi ye samkalpabalena ca
visayabalena ca /

tatra samkalpavasenotpadyante na visayabalena, tadyatha viharato
'titanagatalambanena ya utpadyante /

tatra samkalpavasena ca visayabalena cotpadyante, tadyatha carato
vartamanenalambanotpadyante, avasyam tatranyonisahsamkalpo bhavati
//

ms.88a7m, sh.310-4, p.140b5, d.114a3, n.118a6, co.120b2, ch.442c13 tatra ye
samkalpabalentpadyante tesam anutpannam anutpadaya, utpannam
ca prahanaya vyayacchate / tatra ye visayabalena samkalpabalena
cotpadyante tesam anutpannam anutpadaya, utpannam ca
prahanaya viryam arabhate //

-ii-12-b-(2)-i-(c) ms.88a8m, sh.310-10, p.140b7, d.114a4, n.118b1, co.120b3,
ch.442c17 tatr"anutpannam kusalanam dharmanam utpadaya

cchandam janayati"ti / ye kusala dharma apratilabdha
asammukhibhutas ca tesam pratilambhaya sammukhibhavaya ca
sprham utpadayati cittam pranidhatte, tivra pratilabdhamata
sammukhikartukamata casya pratyupasthita bhavati / ayam
"anutpannam kusalanam dharmanam utpattaye chandah" /

"utpannam ca kusalanam dharmanam sthitaye 'sammosaya
bhavanaparipuraye chandam janayati"ti, "utpannah kusala dharma" ye
pratilabdham sammukhibhutas ca / tatra pratilambhavigamam
pratilabdhamparihanim adhirkyaha "sthitaya" iti / sammukhibhavad
adhandhayitvam adhirkyaha "asammosaye"ti / tesam eva ca
kusalanam dharmanam pratilabdhanam sammukhibhutanam
asevananvayat parinispattim nisthagamanam adhirkyaha
"bhavanaparipuraya" iti / tatra ca sprham utpadayati cittam
pranidhatte tivra casya sthikamata asammosakamata
bhavanaparipurikamata pratyupasthita bhavati / ayam ucyate
"utpannam kusalanam dharmanam sthitaye 'sammosaya
bhavanaparipuraye chandah" //

ms.88b3m, sh.311-7, p.141a6, d.114b2, n.118b6, co.121a2, ch.443a2 tatra
"vyayacchata" iti pratilabdhanam sammukhibhavaya / "viryam
arabhate" pratilabdhanam pratilambhaya /

tatra "vyayacchata" utpannam sthitaye 'sammosaya / "viryam
arabhate" bhavanaparipuraye /

api ca mrdumadhyanam kusalanam dharmanam anutpannam
utpada, utpannam ca sthitaye 'sammosaya vyayacchate /
adhimatranam kusalanam dharmanam anutpannam utpada,
utpannam ca yavad bhavanaparipuraye viryam arabhate /

tatra "cittam pragrhnati" / yada tac cittam samathabhavanayam
ekagratayam prayuktam bhavati, anutpannam papakanam
akusalanam dharmanam anutpada, (sbh ii 208) evam vistarena
yavad utpannam kusalanam dharmanam sthitaye 'sammosaya
bhavanaparipuraye tac ca tathadhyatmam abhisamksiptam linatvaya
paraiti, linatvabhisanki caivam pasyati / tadanyatamanyatamena
pragrahakena nimittena prasadanienya pratigrhnati samharsayati /
evam cittam pragrhnati /

katham "pradadhati" / punar uddhatam auddhatyabhisanki va pragrahakale
pasyati, tada punar apy adhyatmam abhisamksipati samathaya
pranidadhati //

-ii-12-b-(2)-i-(d) ms.88b7m, sh.312-10, w.*98-32, p.141b6, d.115a1, n.121b1,
co.119a5, ch.443a17 tany etani bhavanti catvari samyakprahanani /
krsnapaksyanam dharmanam anutpannam anutpada,
utpannam ca prahanaya cchando vyayamo viryambhas
cittapragraha pradadhanam ime dve samyakprahane / suklapaksyanam
dharmanam anutpannam utpada, vistarena dve samyakprahane

veditavye / tadyatha krsnapaksyanam /

tatraikam samvaranaprahanam, yad "utpannam papakanam
akusalanam dharmanam prahanaya cchandam janayati"ti
vistarena /

dvitiyam prahanaprahanam, yad "anutpannam anutpada cchandam
janayati"ti vistarena / utpannam hi samvarayitavyam papakam vastu,
anutpannam ca yat tad asamudacaratah prahinam eva tad
asammukhibhavatah prahatavyam iti krtva, prahinasya
prahanam prahanaprahanam /

tatra bhavanaprahanam ekam / yad aha / "anutpannam kusalanam
dharmanam utpada"ti vistarena yavac "cittam pragrhnati
pradadhati"ti /

tatha hi kusala dharma asevyamana bhavyamana, apratilabdhas ca
pratilabhyante, pratilabdhas ca sammukhikriyante /
tatanuraksanaprahanam ekam / yad aha / "utpannam
kusalanam dharmanam sthitaye" vistarena yavac "cittam
pragrhnati, pradadhati" / tatha hi pratilabdhesu sammukhikrtesu
ca kusalesu dharmesu ya pramadavarjana apramadanisevana ca sa
kusalanam dharmanam sthitaye, asamosaya, bhavanaparipuraye
samvartate / evam utpannah kusala dharma anuraksita bhavanti /
ayam tavat samyakprahanam vistaravibhagah //

-ii-12-b-(2)-ii ms.89a3r, sh.313-14, p.142a8, d.115b2, n.122a2, co.119b5,
ch.443b8 samasarthah punah katamah / aha /
krsnasuklapaksikasya tyagadanavastuno 'dhyasayasampat
prayogasampac ca paridipita bhavati / tatradyasayasampac
chandajananataya, prayogasampat punar
vyayamaviryarambhacittapragrahpradadhanaih / etavac ca yogina
karaniyam / yat prahatavyasya vastunah prahanaya praptavyasya ca
vastunah praptaye purvam eva sprhajatena bhavitavyam,
paryavasthanaprahanaya viryam arabdhavyam anusayaprahanaya ca,
kalena kalam samathapragrahopeksanimittani bhavayitavyani (sbh ii
212) / paryavasthanaprahananusayaprahanaya ca ye pratipaksika
dharmah kusalas te samudanayitavyah / tac caitat sarvam caturbhih
samyakprahanaih paridipitam bhavati / ayam samasarthah //

-ii-12-b-(3) ms.89a6m, sh.314-5, p.142b5, d.115b6, n.122a6, co.120a2, ch.443b18
tatra catvarah samadhayah / tadyatha chandasamadhih,
viryasamadhih, cittasamadhih, mimamsasamadhis ca /

tatra cchandam adhipatim krtva yah pratilabhyate samadhir ayam
chandasamadhih / viryam, cittam, mimamsam adhipatim krtva yah
pratilabhyate samadhir ayam mimamsasamadhih //

-ii-12-b-(3)-i-(a) ms.89a7r, sh.315-4, p.142b7, d.115b7, n.122b1, co.120a4,
ch.443b23 yada tavat ayam chandam eva kevalam janayati / chandajatas ca
tan papakan akusalan dharman svabhavato nidanata adinavatah

pratipaksatas ca samyag evopanidadhyati, ekagram smrtim
pravartayati / evam kusalan dharman svabhavato nidanato 'nusamsato
nihsaranatah samyag evopanidadhyati, ekagram smrtim
avasthapayati, tadbahulakarad ekagratam sprsati
pariyavasthanasamudacaradurikaranayogena / na tv adyapy anusayam
(sbh ii 214) samudghatayati papakanam akusalanam dharmanam / ayam
apy ucyate chandadhipateyah //

-ii-12-b-(3)-i-(b) ms.89b2m, sh.316-10, p.143a3, d.116a3, n.122b4, co.120a7,
ch.443b29 sa atite vanagatapratyutpanne va punar alambane
papakakusaladharmasthaniye mrdumadhyadhimatraklesaparyavasthaniye,
anutpannasya vanutpada, utpannasya va prahanaya, vyayacchamano
viriyam arabhamanah / tatalambane vicaratah, tasya valambanasya
svabhavato nidanata adinavatah pratipaksatas ca samyag
upanidhyayatah, ekagram smrtim upasthapayatah, yat
tadbahulaviharinas cittaikagrata utpadyate
pariyavasthanasamudacaradurikaranayogena / na tv adyapy anusayam
samudghatayati papakanam akusalanam dharmanam / ayam
viriyadhipateyah samadhih //

-ii-12-b-(3)-i-(c) ms.89b4m, sh.316-19, p.143a7, d.116a6, n.122b7, co.120b3,
ch.443c8 linam va panas cittam pragrhnatah, pragrhitam
cittam samadadhatatah, kalena ca kalam adhyupeksito yat
papakakusalan dharman papakakusaladharmasthaniyanvayan,
kusalakusalan dharman kusalakusalasthaniyams ca dharman
svabhavato nidanata adinavato 'nusamsatah pratipaksato
nihsaranatah, samyag upanidhyayatah, ekagram smrtim
upasthapayatah, (sbh ii 216) tadbahulaviharino ya utpadyante
cittasyaikagrata / vistarena yavat / ayam ucyate cittadhipateyah
samadhih //

-ii-12-b-(3)-i-(d) ms.89b5r, sh.317-8, p.143b3, d.116b2, n.123a3, co.120b6,
ch.443c15 tatra ye papakakusaladharmasthaniya dharma bhavanty
ayonisosmanasikurvatah / ta eva kusaladharmasthaniya bhavanti
yonisosmanasikurvatah / tasyaivam pariyavasthanesu durikrtesu,
pariyavasthanapratipaksikesu ca samadhipramukhesu dharmesv
utpannesu, te papaka akusala dharma na samudacaranti /

tasyaivam bhavati / "kim satah samvidyamanan papakan akusalan
dharman na pratisamvedayamy ahosvid asato 'samvidyamanan yan nv aham
parimimamseyam" / sa mimamsamanaskaram adhipatim krtva
prahinaprahinatam mimamsate, samyag evopanidhyayati, ekagram
smrtim upasthapayati / tadbahulavihari ca sprsati cittasyaikagratam /
yena nirabhimano bhavati / "pariyavasthanamatrakan me cittam vimuktam na
tu sarvena sarvam anusayebhyah, tatpratipaksas ca me
samadhipramukhah kusala dharmah pratilabdha, bhavita, na tv
anusayapratipaksika" iti yathabhutam prajanati / ayam asyocyate
mimamsasamadhih //

-ii-12-b-(3)-i-(e) ms.90a1r, sh.318-5, p.144a2, d.116b7, n.123b2, co.121a4,
ch.443c29 sa tam caturvidham samadhim adhipatim krtva
pariyavasthanesu durikrtesu, sarvena sarvam anusayasamudghataya
papakanam akusalanam dharmanam tatpratipaksikanañ ca
kusalanam dharmanam samudagamaya punar api chandam janayati
vyayacchata iti vistarena caturbhih samyakprahanaih prayujyate //

-ii-12-b-(3)-ii-(a) ms.90a2r, sh.318-10, w*.99-1, p.144a4, d.117a2, n.123b4,
co.121a5, ch.444a4 tathaprayuktasya tathabhutasyastau
prahanasamskara bhavanti / ye 'syanusayasamudghataya ca
pravartante samadhiparipuraye ca /

tadyatha chandah "kadacit samadhim paripurayisyami, anusayams
ca prahasyami papakanam akusalanam dharmanam" /

vyayamo yavat pratipaksabhavanayam avinyastaprayogata /

sraddha ya avinyastaprayogasya viharata uttare 'dhigame sraddadhanata,
abhisampratyayah /

tatra prasrabdhir yac chraddhaprasadapurvamgamam pramodyam
pritiḥ, pritamansas canupurva papakakusaladharmapaksasya
dausthulyasya pratiprasrabdhih / tatra smrtir ya navakara,
navakarayas cittasthiteḥ samathapaksyayah samgrahika /

tatra samprajanyam ya vipasyanapaksya prajña /

tatra cetana yas cittabhisamskaraḥ prahinaprahitam
mimamsamanasya yas cittabhisamskaraḥ samathavipasyananukulah
kayakarma vakkarma samutthapayati /

tatropekṣa yatitanagatapatyutpannesu
papakakusaladharmasthaniyesu caratas cittasamklesa cittasamata /
abhyam dvabhyam karanabhyam prahinatam anusayanam
paricchinatti janati / yaduta visayaviparoksaya cetanaya
visayaviparoksaya copeksaya /

ime 'stau prahanasamskara bhavanti //

-ii-12-b-(3)-ii-(b) ms.90a6m, sh.320-17, w.*99-21, p.144b4, d.117b1, n.124a3,
co.121b5, ch.444a21 sa caiso 'staprahanasamskarayogo bhavaty
anusayasamudghataya / tatra chandas chanda eva, yo vyayama idam
viryam, ya sraddha sa sraddha, ya ca prasrabdhir ya ca smrtir yac
ca samprajanyam ya ca cetana ya copekṣa ayam upayah / tad idam
sarvam abhisamasya, ye ca purvakas chandasamadhayah, ye ceme
prahanasamskaraḥ prahinesv anusayesu parinispāne samadhau,
chandasamadhiprahanasamskarasamanvagata rddhipada ity ucyate /
viryacittamimamsasamadhiprahanasamskarasamanvagata rddhipada
ity ucyate /

-ii-12-b-(3)-iii ms.90b1l, sh.321-5, w.100-1, p.144b8, d.117b4, n.124a7,
co.121b7, ch.444a29 kena karanena rddhipada ity ucyate / aha / tadyatha

yasya padah samvidyate so 'bhikramapratikramaparakramasamartho bhavati /
evam eva yasyaite dharmah samvidyante, esa ca samadhih samvidyate
paripurnah, sa evam parisuddhe citte, paryavadate, anangane,
vigatopaklese, rjubhute, karmanyasthite, aniñjyaprapte,
abhikramapratikramaparakramasamartho bhavati, lokottaranam
dharmanam praptaye sparsanayai / esa hi para rddhih para
samrddhih, yaduta lokottara dharmah / tenocyata rddhipada iti //

-ii-12-b-(4)-i-(a) ms.90b2r, sh.321-15, p.145a3, d.117b7, n.124b3, co.122a3,
ch.444b8 sa evam samadhipratisthitah samadhim
nisrityadhiccittamsiksayam adhiprajñamsiksayam yogam karoti
/ tatrasya yogam kurvatah paresam cadhigame sastuh
sravakanam ca yo 'bhisampratyayah prasadah / sraddadhanata
adhipatyarthena sraddhendriyam ity ucyate /

kutra punar asyadhipatyam / aha / lokottaradharmotpattipramukhanam
viryasmtisamadhiprajñanam utpattaya adhipatyam / ye 'pi te
viriyadayas tesam api lokottaradharmotpattaya adhipatyam / yavat
pratipattaya adhipatyam / yavat prajñaya lokottaradharmotpattaya
adhipatyam / tenaitani sraddhadini pañcendriyani bhavanti //

-ii-12-b-(4)-i-(b) ms.90b4m, sh.322-11, p. 145a8, d.118a4, n.124b6, co.122a7,
ch.444b17 ya punah purvenaparam visesadhigamam samjanatas
tadanusarena taduttaralokottaradharmadhigamayabhisampratyayah
prasadah sraddadhanata / sa anavamrdyatarthena sraddhabalam ity
ucyate / kena punar na sakyate 'vamrditum / asamharya sa sraddha
devena va, marena va, brahmana va, kenacid va punar loke
sahadharmena, klesaparyavasthanena va / tena sanavamrdyety ucyate /
tatpramukhas tatpurvamgama ye viriyadayas te 'pi balanity ucyante /
taih sa balair balavan sarvam marabalam vijitya prayujyata
asravanam ksayaya / tasmad balanity ucyante //

-ii-12-b-(4)-ii ms.90b6m, sh.323-7, w.*100-22, p.145b3, d.118a7, n.125a3,
co.122b3, ch.444b26 tatra yac ca sraddhendriyam yac ca sraddhabalam
catursv etad avetyaprasadesu drastavyam / tat kasya hetoh / yo 'sau
samyaktvanyamavakrantasyavetyaprasadah sa taddhetukas tatpratryayas
tannidanah / tasmad dhetuphalasambandhena tasyas tad adhipatiphalam iti
krtva tatra drastavyam ity uktam bhagavata, na tu taccharirata
tallaksanata /

tatra viryendriyam catursu samyakprahanesu drastavyam / tat kasya
hetoh / yani katamani samyakprahanani / yani
darsanaprahatavyaklesaprahanaya prayogikani samyakprahanani,
tany atra samyakprahanany abhipretani / tani hy atyantatayai
papakanam akusalanam dharmanam prahanaya samvartante /

tatra smrtindriyam catursu smrtiyupasthanesu drastavyam /
ititmani catvari smrtiyupasthanany asesaviparyasaprahanaya
samvartante /

tatra samadhindriyam catursu dhyanesu drastavyam / yani
dhyanany anagamitayam prayogikani /

tatra prajñendriyam catursv aryasatyesu drastavyam / iti yat
satyajñanam caturnam aryasatyanam abhisamayaya samvartate
sramanyaphalaprapraye / yathendriyany evam balani veditavyani //

-ii-12-b-(4)-iii ms.91a2r, sh.324-8, w.*101-5, p.146a3, d.118b6, n.125b2,
co.123a2, ch.444c10 sa esam indriyanam etesam ca balanam
asevananvayad bhavananvayad bahulikaranvayan nirvedhabhagiyani
kusalamulany utpadayati mrdumadhyadhimatrani / tadyathosmagatani
murdhanah satyanulomah ksantayo laukikagradharmah /

tadyatha kascid eva puruso 'gninagnikaryam kartukamo 'gninorthy
adhararanyam uttaranim pratisthapyabhimathnann utsahate
ghatate vyayacchate / tasyotsahato ghatato vyayacchata ca tatprathamato
'dhararanyam usma jayate / saiva cosmabhivardhamana urdhvam
agacchati /

bhuyasya matrayabhivardhamana nirarcisam agnim patayati,
agnipatanasamanantaram eva carcir jayate / yatharcisotpannaya jataya
samjatayagnikaryam karoti / yathabhimanthanavyayama evam
pañcanam indriyanam asevana drastavya / yathadhararanya
tatprathamata evosmagatam bhavaty, evam usmagatani drastavyani /
purvamgamani nimittabhutany agnisthaniyanam anasravanam
dharmanam klesaparidahakanam utpattaye / yatha tasyaivosmana
urdhvam agamanam evam murdhano drastavyah / yatha
dhumapradurbhava evam satyanulomah ksantayo drastavyah /
yathagneh patanam nirarcisa evam laukikagradharma drastavyah
/ yatha tadanantaram arcisa utpada evam lokottaranasrava dharmah
drastavyah / ye laukikagradharmasamgrhitanam pañcanam
indriyanam samanantaram utpadyante //

-ii-12-b-(5) ms.91a6r, sh.325-17, p.146b5, d.119a6, n.126a4, co.123b2,
ch.444c29 te punah katame / aha / saptabodhyangani / yo 'sau
yathabhutavabodhah samyaktvanyamavakrantasya pudgalasya tasyaitany
angani / sa hi yathabhutavabodhah saptangaparigrhitah,
tribhiih samathapaksyaih, tribhir vipasyanapaksyaih,
ekenobhayapaksyena / tasmad bodhyanganity ucyante /

tatra yas ca dharmavicayah, yac ca viryam, ya ca priti itimani
trini vipasyanapaksyani / tatra ya ca prasadhih, yas ca
samadhih, ya copeksa (sbh ii 230) itimani trini
samathapaksyani / smrtir ubhayapaksyah sarvatragety ucyate / sa
tasmin samaye tatprathamato bodhyangalabhac chaikso bhavati
drstapadah //

-ii-12-b-(6) ms.91b1r, sh.326-10, p.147a1, d.119b2, n.126a7, co.123b5, ch.445a8
darsanaprahatavyas casya klesah prahina bhavanti,
bhavanaprahatavyas cavasistah / sa tesam prahanaya

triskandham aryastangam margam bhavayati /

tatra ya ca samyagdrstir, yas ca samyaksamkalpah, yas ca
samyagvyayamah, ayam prajñaskandhah / tatra ye
samyakvakkarmantajivah, ayam silaskandhah / tatra ya ca
samyaksmrtih, yas ca samyaksamadhih, ayam samadhiskandhah /

kena karanenaryastango marga ity ucyate / aha / aryasya
saiksasya drstapadasyayam marga iyam pratipad astabhir
angaih samgrhitah, aparisesah sarvaklesaprahanaya
vimuktisaksatkriyayai / tenocyata aryastango margah //

-ii-12-b-(6)-i ms.91b3m, sh.327-13, p.147a5, d.119b6, n.126b4, co.124a2,
ch.445a15 tatra yas ca bodhyangakale tattvavabodhah pratilabdham,
pratilabhya ca yat tasyaiva prajñaya vyavasthanam karoti
yathadhigatasyavabodhasya, tad ubhayam ekadhyam abhisamsipya
samyagdrstir ity ucyate /

tam samyagdrstim adhipatim krtva yan naiskramyasamkalpam
samkalpayaty avyapadasamkalpam avihimsasamkalpam / ayam ucyate
samyaksamkalpah /

sacet tavad vitarkesu cittam kramati, sa evamrupan vitarkan
vitarkayati / sacet punah kathayam cittam kramati, samyagdrstim
adhipatim krtva tenaiva kusalat samkalpad dharmyam katham
kathayati / sasya bhavati samyagvak /

sacec civarapindapasayanasanaglanapratyayabhaisajyapariskarair
arhi (sbh ii 232) bhavati, tatparyesanam vapadyate / so
'bhikramapratikrame samprajanadvihari bhavaty alokitavyavalokite,
sammiñjitaprasarite samghaticivarapatradharane
'sitapitakhaditasvadite / viharagato va punah paryesitesu
civaradisū gate sthite nisanne yavan nidraklamaprativinodane
samprajanadvihari bhavati / ayam asyocyate samyakkarmantah /

sa tac civaram yavad bhaisajyapariskaram dharmena paryesate /
yavan mithyajivakaradharmavivarjitah / so 'sya bhavati samyagajivah
/

ye punar viratisamgrhitah samyagvakkarmantajivah, te 'nena
purvam eva manaskaralabhad bodhyangair eva saha labdha bhavanti /

yo 'py aryakantani silany ucyante / kena karanena / dirghakalam hy
etad aryanam satam samyaggatanam istam kantam priyam
mana-apam "kaccid aham tad vagduscaritasya kayaduscaritasya
mithyajivasyakaranam samvaram pratilabheyam" / yad asya
dirgharatram istam kantam priyam mana-apam tad anena tasmin
samaye pratilabdham bhavati / tasmad aryakantam ity ucyate / tatha hi sa
labdhesv aryakantesu silesu, na samprajano mrsam vacam
bhasate, na samcintya praninam jivitat vyaparopayati, nadattam
adatte, (sbh ii 234) na kamesu mithya carati, na cadharmena

civaradini paryesate / iti tany aryakantani silany adhipatim
krtva margabhavanakale ya vak pravartate yac ca kayakarma yas
cajivah, te 'pi samyagvakkarmantajiva ity ucyante /

tasya samyagdrstisamyaksamkalpavakkarmantajivasannisrayena
bhavanaprayuktasya yac chando viryo vyayamo niskramah
parakramasthamarambhas cetasah sampragrahah satatyam / ayam ucyate
samyagvyayamah / yac catvari smrtiyupasthanany adhipatim
krtvaviparyasasamgrhita smrtir navakara
navakaracittasthitisamgrahika / iyam ucyate samyaksmrthih
samyaksamadhis ca //

-ii-12-b-(6)-ii ms.92a41, sh.330-1, p.148a7, d.120b6, n.127b5, co.125a3,
ch.445b16 tad etat sarvam abhisamasyaryastango margas
carakaraniye ca viharakaraniye cavasthitah / tatra
samyagvakkarmantajivas carakaraniye / viharakaraniyam punar
dvividham / samatho vipasyana ca / tatra ya ca samyagdrstih, yas
ca samyaksamkalpah, yas ca samyagvyayama iyam vipasyana / tatra ya
ca samyaksmrthih yas ca samyaksamadhir ayam samathah /

evam parisuddhan vakkarmantajivan nisritya samathavipasyanam
bhavayati kalena kalam niravasesasamyojanaprahanam
saksatkaroty agraphalam arhattvam (sbh ii 236) prapnoti /
prakarsikas ca bhavanamargah kalantarabhyasena klesan prajahati
/ jñanamatrapratibaddhas tu darsanamargo jñanotpattimatrakena
klesan prajahati / anena karanena vakkarmantajiva bhavanamarge
vyavasthapitah /

iti ya evam esam anayanupurvyā saptatrimsatam
bodhipaksyanam dharmanam abhyasah paricayah / iyam ucyate
bodhipaksya bhavana //

(ii)-a-ii-13-a ms.92a7m, sh.331-1, w.m02-4, p.148b5, d.121a5, n.128a4,
co.125b1, ch.445b29 tatra bhavanaphalam katamat / aha / catvari
sramanyaphalani / srota-apattiphalam sakrdagamiphalam
anagamiphalam agraphalam arhattvam /

tatra katamac chramanyam, katamat phalam / aha / margah,
klesaprahanam phalam / api ca purvotpannasya margasya pascad utpanno
margah phalam madhyo visisto va sadrso va / punas tatra kena
karanena catvari vyavasthapitani / aha /
caturvidhaklesaprahanapratipaksataya //

-ii-13-a-(1) ms.92b1r, sh.332-3, p.148b7, d.121a7, n.128a6, co.125b3, ch.445c5
tadyatha nirvastukanam klesanam apayagamaniyanam
apayagamanahetubhutanam prahanat pratipaksotpadac ca
srota-apattiphalam vyavasthapitam / trayanam tu samyojananam
prahanad vyavasthapitam bhagavata trisu paksesu, grhipakse,
durakhyatadharmavinayapakse svakhyatadharmavinayapakse ca,
trayanam samyojananam margotpattaye vibandhakarav /

tatra grhipakse satkayadrstih, yayayam adita eva na prayujyata
ity adita uttrasika satkayadrstih /

durakhyate dharmavinaye silavrataparamarsah, uccalito 'pi mithyam
pratipadayati yenaryamargo notpadyate /

svakhyate dharmavinaye vicikitsa, tatroccalitas ca bhavati, na ca
mithyapratipanno 'pi tv anabhyasat tasya yavad yathabhutadarsanam na
bhavati jñeye vastuni tavat kanksa vimatayo vibandhakara bhavanti
(sbh ii 240) margasyotpattaye /

anena tavat karanena srota-apattiphalavyavasthanam //

-ii-13-a-(2) ms. 92b4r, sh.333-1, p.149a5, d.121b5, n.128b4, co.126a1,
ch.445c17 tasyasya srota-apannasya param sapta bhava avasista
bhavanti / sa casya janmaprabandho yada ca janmaprabandhikan klesan
prajahati devabhavasamgrhitan manusyabhavasamgrhitams ca,
yesam prahanat param ekam devabhavam abhinirvartayaty ekam
manusyabhavam / tasmin samaye sakrdagamiphalam vyavasthapyate //

-ii-13-a-(3) ms.92b5r, sh.333-7, p.149a7, d.121b6, n.128b5, co.126a2, ch.445c21
yada tu devabhavam eva kevalam abhinirvartayati, ihapratyagamajanmikam
klesam prahaya, tadanagamiphalam vyavasthapyate //

-ii-13-a-(4) ms.92b6l, sh.333-9, p.149a7, d.121b7, n.128b6, co.126a3, ch.445c23
sarvabhavopapattisamvartaniyaklesaprahanad agraphalam arhattvaphalam
vyavasthapyate //

-ii-13-a-(5) ms.92b6l, sh.334-1, p.149a7, d.121b7, n.128b6, co.126a3, ch.445c24
tat punah sakrdagamiphalam trayanam samyojananam prahanad
ragadvesamohanam ca tanutvad bhagavata vyavasthapitam, pañcanam
avarabhagiyanam samyojananam prahanad anagamiphalam,
paryadaya sarvaklesaprahanad arhattvaphalam / idam ucyate
bhavanaphalam //

-ii-13-b ms.92b7l, sh.334-6, p.149b2, d.122a2, n.129a1, co.126a5, ch.445c28
tatra ye ragadvesamohamanavitarkacaritesu pudgalesu purvam tavac
(sbh ii 242) caritavisodhana alambane caritam visodhayitavyam tatah
pascac cittasthitim adhigacchanti / tesam pratiniyatam eva tad
alambanam avasyam tais tenalambanena prayoktavyam /

samabhagacaritasya tu yatra priyarohita tatra tena prayoktavyam kevalam
cittasthitaye, na tu caritavisuddhaye / yatha samabhagacarita evam
mandarajasko veditavyah /

ayam tv esam visesh / ragadicaritah prayujyamanas
cirenadhiganta bhavati, samabhagacarito naticirena, mandarajaskas tv
asu tvaritatvaritam cittasthitim adhigacchati //

-ii-13-b-(1) ms.93a2l, sh.334-16, p.149b6, d.122a6, n.129a5, co.126b1, ch.446a8
tatroktani purvam ragadicaritanam pudgalanam lingani /
samabhagacaritasya pudgalasya mandarajaskasya ca katamani lingani / aha /

samabhagacaritasya pudgalasya sarvani tani lingani samvidyante yani
ragadicaritanam, tani ragadini tu nadhimatrani na pradhanani
yatha ragadicaritanam / samaprantani tani bhavanti, pratyayesu satsu
prajñayante //

-ii-13-b-(2) ms.93a3l, sh.335-2, p.149b8, d.122a7, n.129a7, co.126b3, ch.446a13
tatra mandarajaskasya pudgalasya lingani / anavrto bhavaty
adisuddhasambharasambhrtah / prasadabahulo medhavi punyavan
gunanvitas ca bhavati //

-ii-13-b-(2)-i ms.93a3m, sh.335-5, w.*102-18, p.150a1, d.122b1, n.129b1,
co.126b4, ch.446a16 tatra triny avaranani karmavaranam
klesavaranam vipakavaranam /

tatra karmavaranam pañcanantaryani karmani / yac canyad api
kimcit karma samcetaniyam gurukarma vipakvavipakam margotpattaye
nibandhakarakam /

tatra klesavaranam tivraklesatayataklesata ca / ya drste
dharmed caritavisodhanenalambanavisodhanena na sakyate visodhayitum /

tatra vipakavaranam yatranyamargasyapravrttir apracara
upapattyayatane, tatra va vipakam abhinirvartayati / yatra varyamargasya
pravrttih pracarah, tatropapanno jado bhavaty edamuko
hastasamvacikah, apratibalo bhavati subhasitadurbhasitanam
dharmanam artham ajñatum //

-ii-13-b-(2)-ii ms.93a5m, sh.335-17, p.150a5, d.122b5, n.129a4, co.126b7,
ch.446a27 tatradsiddhah silam ca suvisuddham drstis ca
rjvi /

tatra silam suvisuddham dasabhih karanair veditavyam /

tatra drstyrjuta, sraddham samprayogat,
adhimuktisamprayogat, vigatamayasyataya, sucintitadharmanarthasya
nihkanksanirvicikitsaprayoganiryanataya / (sbh ii 246)

ya drstih sraddhaya samprayukta, asmad dharmavinayad
asamharya bhavati /

adhimuktya ca samprayukta, buddhanam buddhasravakanam ca,
acintyam anubhavam, acintyani copapattyayatanani, gambhiram ca
desanam, avyakrtavastu cadhimucyate, nottrasati, na samtrasam
apadyate /

vigatamayasya ca ya drstih, yaya rjuko bhavati /
rjukajatiyo yathanusistas ca pratipadyate, yathabhutam
catmanam aviskaroti /

dharmanam vanityatam arabhya dukkhatam sunyatam anatmatam
arthah suvicintito bhavati sutulitah supapariksitah, yaddhetor ayam
nihkankso bhavati nirvicikitsah, dvedhathapagato visesaya
paraiti /

itiam caturakara drstir yathoddista drstirjutety
ucyate //

-ii-13-b-(2)-iii ms.93a8m, sh.336-19, p.150b3, d.123a3, n.130a3, co.127a5,
ch.446b12 tatra sambharasambhrtata, vistarena sambharah purvam
eva nirdistah / samasatah punas caturvidho bhavati /
punyasambharo jñanasambharah purvako drstadharmikas ca /

tatra punyasambharo yenapy etarhy anulomikah pariskarah
pracura bhavanti pradaksinah, kalyanamitrani ca pratilabhate,
anantarayas ca prayuktasya bhavati /

tatra jñanasambharo yena medhavi bhavati, pratibalah
subhasitadurbhasitanam (sbh ii 248) dharmanam artham ajñatum,
labhi bhavaty anulomikaya dharmadesanayah, arthadesanayah,
avavadanusasanyah /

tatra purvako yenaitarhi paripakvanindriyani labhate
purvakusalamulopacayat /

tatra drstadharmikas tadyatha kusalo dharmacchandah, tatha
paripakvendriyasya silasamvara indriyasamvara iti vistarena purvavat
//

-ii-13-b-(2)-iv ms.93b2r, sh.337-14, p.150b8, d.123a6, n.130a7, co.127b2,
ch.446b22 tatra prasadbahulata, na sastari kanksati na vicikitsati
prasidaty adhimucyate, yatha sastary evam dharme siksayam / iti
vistarena purvavat //

-ii-13-b-(2)-v ms.93b3m, sh.337-17, p.151a1, d.123a7, n.130b1, co.127b3,
ch.446b25 tatra medha yayasu dharmam udgrhnati, cirena dharmam
artham ca na vismarayati, asu dharmam artham ca pratividhyati //

-ii-13-b-(2)-vi ms.93b3r, sh.338-1, p.151a2, d.123b1, n.130b1, co.127b4,
ch.446b27 tatra krtapunyata yayabhirupo bhavati darsaniyah
prasadiko dirghayur bhavati, adeyavakyo mahesakhyo jñato bhavati
mahapunyo labhi civaradinam, satkrto gurukrtas ca rajadinam
//

-ii-13-b-(2)-vii ms.93b4m, sh.338-5, w.102-26, p.151a4, d.123b2, n.130b3,
co.127b5, ch.446c2 tatra gunanvita iti guna alpecchatadayo
veditavyah, yathoktah sramanalamkare, tair ayam prakrtyaiva
samanvagato bhavati /

itimany evambhagiyani mandarajaskasya pudgalasya lingani veditavyani
//

(ii)-a-ii-14-a ms.93b5l, sh.338-9, w.*103-1, p.151a5, d.123b3, n.130b4,
co.127b6, ch.446c6 tatra sat pudgalaparyayah / katame sat /
tadyatha sramano brahmano brahmacari bhiksusur yatih pravrajitas
ceti //

-ii-14-a-(1) ms.93b5m, sh.338-11, w.*103-7, p.151a6, d.123b4, n.130b5,

co.127b7, ch.446c8 tatra catvarah sramanah / margajinah,
margadesikah, margajivi, margadusi ca /

tatra yah sugatah sa margajinah, yo dharmavadi sa margadesikah,
yah supratipannah sa margajivi, yo mithyapratipannah sa
margadusi /

sugatas cocyate yo 'sesam ragadvesamohaksayam anupraptah /
dharmavadi yo ragadvesamohavinayaya dharmam desayati / supratipanno yo
ragadvesamohavinayaya pratipannah / duhsilapapadharma
mithyapratipannah /

api ca saiksasaiksa margajina ity ucyante,
darsanabhavanaprahataavyanam klesanam vijayat /

tatra tathagato bodhisattvas cayatyam bodhaya pratipannah /
sravakas ca sutradhara vinayadhara matrkadharas ca, ye
samketikam dharmavinayam dharayanti, dharmanetrim pravartayanti /
ima ucyante margadesikah /

tatra ye prthagjanakalyanaka atmahitaya pratipanna lajjinah
kaukrtikah siksakamah / apraptasya praptaye,
anadhigatasyadhigamaya, asaksatkrtyasya saksatkriyayai prayukta,
bhavyas ca pratibala yavad asaksatkrtyasya (sbh ii 252)
saksatkriyayai / ima ucyante margajivinah /

apy esam usma yenema aryasya prajñendriyasyotpattaye na mrta
jivantity ucyante / tenocyante margajivina iti /

tatra yo 'yam pudgalo duhsilah papadharma yavad abrahmacari
brahmacaripratijñah / ayam ucyate margadusi / dusito 'nena margo
bhavati mulata aditah / yenayam abhavyo bhavaty apratibalah,
abhajanabhuto margasyotpattaye, satyam samvidyamanayam
margadesanayam sati samvidyamane 'dhigame / tasman margadusity
ucyate /

idam ca samdhayoktam bhagavata / iha prathamah sramanah, iha
yavac caturthah, sunyah parapravadah sramanair brahmanais ca
/ yatraryastango margah prajñayate tatra prathamasmramanas
tatra yavac caturtha iti //

-ii-14-a-(2) ms. 94a2r, sh.340-6, w. 103-20, p.152a2, d.124a7, n.131b1,
co.128b3, ch.447a6 tatra trayo brahmanah / tadyatha jatibrahmanah,
samjñābrahmanah, pratipattibrahmanas ca /

tatra jatibrahmanah, yo 'yam brahmanakule jato yonijo
matrsambhutih, upeto matrtah pitrtah /

tatra samjñābrahmana iti loke nama bhavati samjñā samajñā
prajñāptir vyavaharah /

tatra pratipattibrahmanah, yo 'tyantanistho bhavati krtarthah /
vahita bhavanty anena papaka akusala dharmah / yathoktam na

karyam brahmanasyasti krtartha brahmanah smrta iti //

-ii-14-a-(3) ms.94a4m, sh.341-3, p.152a4, d.124b2, n.131b3, co.128b5, ch.447a13
tatra trayo brahmacarinah / tadyatha viratisamadayi tadantaraprahayi
tadatyantaprahayi ca /

tatra viratisamadayi, yo brahmacaryad maithunadharmat prativirato bhavati
samadattasiksah / tatra tadantaraprahayi, yo laukikena margena
kamavitaragah prthagjanah / tatra tadatyantaprahayi,
tadyathanagami, arhan va punah //

-ii-14-a-(4) ms.94a5l, sh.341-10, p.152a7, d.124b4, n.131b6, co.128b7,
ch.447a19 tatra pañca bhiksavah / bhiksatiti bhiksuh,
pratijñabhiksuh, samjñabhiksuh, bhinnaklesatvad bhiksuh,
jñapticatorthena karmanopasampadito bhiksuh //

-ii-14-a-(5) ms.94a5r, sh.341-13, p.152a8, d.124b5, n.131b7, co.129a1,
ch.447a21 tatra trayo yatayah / dauhsilyasamyamad yatih, yo
'kusalat kayavakkarmanah prativiratah /

visayasamyamad yatih, ya indriyair guptadvarah, araksitasmrtir
nipakasmrtir vistarena purvavat /

klesasamyamad yatih, yasya darsanabhavanaprahatavyah klesah
prahinah, (sbh ii 256) utpannotpannam ca chandavitarkam
vyapadavihimsavitarkam,
abhidhyavyapadamithyadrstikrodhopanahamraksapradasadin
apayikani sthanani nairayikani durgatigaminy asramanakarakany
utpannotpannani, nadhivasayati prajahati vinodayati vyantikaroti / so
'yam dvididhah klesasamyamo bhavati / paryavasthanasamyamah,
anusayasamyamas ca //

-ii-14-a-(6) ms.94a7m, sh.342-2, p.152b5, d.125a3, n.132a4, co.129a6, ch.447b2
tatra dvau pravrajitau / svakhyatadharmavinayo durakhyatadharmavinayas ca
/

tatra svakhyatadharmavinayah / bhiksubhiksuni siksamana
sramanerasramaneri, api ca pravrajayaty atmanah papakan
akusalan dharman, sa pravrajita ity ucyate paramarthatah /

tatra durakhyatadharmavinayah / tadyatha tirthikaparivrajo nirgrantho
va parivrajakah panduraka iti, yo va punar anyo 'py
evambhagiyah /

tenaha sramano brahmano brahmacari bhiksur yatih pravrajita iti
pudgalaparyayah //

-ii-14-b ms.94a9l, sh.342-11, w.*104-33, p.153a1, d.125a6, n.132b1, co.129b2,
ch.447b13 tatrastau pudgalah / catvari pudgalavyavasthananidanani /

katame 'stau pudgalah / tadyatha samartha 'samarthah / upayajño
'nupayajñah / satatiko 'satatikah / krtaparicayo 'krtaparicayas
ceti /

tatra catvari pudgalavyavasthananidanani, esam evastanam
pudgalanam vyavasthanaya catvari prabhedanidanani bhavanti /
tadyathendriyaprabhedah paripakvendriyo 'paripakvendriyas ca / yogaprabhedo
yogajño 'yogajñas ca / prayogabhedah satatyasatkṛtya na
satatyasatkṛtya prayuktas ca / kalaprabhedo dirghakalabhavitamargo na
dirghakalabhavitamargas ca /

itime catvarah prabhedah katham nidanani bhavanty astanam
pudgalanam vyavasthanaya / tatra yah paripakvendriyo 'yam samarthah
/ aparipakvendriyo 'samarthah / yogajña upayajñakusalah / ayogajño
'nupayajñakusala ity arthah / satatyasatkṛtya prayogi satatiko nipaka
ity ucyate / asatatyasatkṛtya prayogy asatatiko 'nipaka ity ucyate /
dirghakalabhavitamargah kṛtaparicayah / na dirghakalabhavitamargo
'kṛtaparicayah /

ity evam indriyaprabhedena yogaprayogakalaprabhedanastanam
pudgalanam vyavasthanam /

yo yavat pudgalo 'paripakvendriyah, sa tavad upayajño 'pi satatiko 'pi
kṛtaparicayo 'pi, naradhako bhavati nyayyasya dharmasya kusalasya /

tatra paripakvendriyas ced bhavati na copayajño bhavati, naradhako bhavati
/

paripakvendriyo bhavaty upayajño na satatiko na ksiprabhijño bhavati /

tatra paripakvendriyo bhavaty upayajño satatiko na kṛtaparicayah, na
tavat kṛtasvartho bhavati kṛtakṛtyah /

yatas ca paripakvendriyo bhavaty upayajñah satatikah kṛtaparicayas
ca bhavati, evam sa aradhako bhavati, ksiprabhijñas ca,
kṛtasvkarthas ca bhavati kṛtakṛtyah //

(ii)-a-ii-15 ms.94b5l, sh.343-10, w.*105-1, p.153b5, d.126a1, n.133a4,
co.130a4, ch.447c15 tatra catvaro marah sambahulani marakarmani
veditavyani yogina yogaprayuktana / te ca parijñaya parivarjayitavyah /

tatra catvaro marah / tadyatha skandhamarah, klesamarah,
maranamarah, devaputramaras ca / pañcopadanaskandhah
skandhamarah / traidhatukavacarah klesah klesamarah /
tesam tesam sattvanam tasmāt tasmāt sattvanikayad yan
maranam kalakriya maranamarah / yo 'sya kusalapaksaprayuktasya
skandhaklesamṛtyusamatikramaya kamadhatupapanno devaputra
aisvaryapṛptah, antarayam upasamharati vyaksepakarane, ayam ucyate
devaputramarah /

tatra yatra ca mriyate, yena ca mriyate, yas casau mṛtyuh, yena ca
mṛtyum na samatikramaty antarayikena vastuna / ity etad adhikṛtya
catvaro mara vyavasthapitah / tatra pañcasupadanaskandhesu
jatesu vartamanesu mriyate / klesaj janayaty ayatyam, jatas ca
mriyate / cyutis ca cyavanata sattvanam jivitendriyanirodhah
kalakriya svabhavata eva mṛtyuh / devaputramaras ca

maranasamatikramaya prayuktasyantarayam upasamharati / yena naiva va
saknoti maranadharmatam samatikramitum, kalantarena va
samatikramati /

tatrasagato marasya bhavati laukikamargavitaragah prthagjana (sbh
ii 264) ihasthas tatropapanno va / vasagatah punar yo 'vitaragah /
tatra yo 'vitaragah, sa eva hastagato yathakamakaraniyah / vitarago
va punar baddho marabandhanaih, aparimukto marapasaih, yasmat sa
punar apy aganta imam dhatum //

(ii)-a-ii-16 ms.94b9m, sh.345-22, p.154a6, d.126b2, n.133b5, co.130b6, ch.448a7
tatra marakarmani, yasya kasyacit kusalo dharmacchandah samutpanno
naiskramyopasamhitah kamagredham adhipatim krtva pravartate,
veditavyam marakarmaitad iti /

indriyair guptadvarasya viharatah, yasya rañjaniyesu rupesu
sabdaganthasprastavyadharmesu nimittagrahitayam
anuvyañjanagrahitayam cittam praskandati, veditavyam marakarmaitad
iti /

evam bhojanesu matrajñasya viharatah, pranitesu rasesu
chandaragam anunayena cittam praskandati bhaktavaisamye /

evam purvaratrapararatram jagarikayogam anuyuktasya viharatah,
nidrasukhe, sayanasukhe, parsvasukhe cittam praskandati, veditavyam
marakarmaitad iti /

tatha samprajanadviharino viharatah, abhikramapratikramadisu
sisum udaravarnam rañjaniam matrgramam drstvayoniso
nimittagrahena cittam praskandati / lokacitrani va drstva
cittam praskandati / bahvarthatayam bahukrtyatayam cittam
praskandati / tadyatha grhasthapravrajitaih samsargaramatayam
papamitrah sahaikavyavasitayam drstyanumataye cittam
praskandati / veditavyam marakarmaitad iti /

tatha buddhe dharme samghe, dukkhe samudaye nirodhe marge, ihaloke
paraloke, kanksa vimataya utpadyante, veditavyam marakarmaitad iti /

aranyagato va, vrksamulagato va, sunyagaragato va, mahantam
bhayabhairavam pasyati / uttrasakaram romaharsanam,
brahmanavesena va, manusyavesena va, amanusyavesena va,
kascid upasamkramyayonisah suklapaksad vicchindayati
krsnapakse ca samadapayati, veditavyam marakarmaitad iti /

yada labhasatkare cittam praskandati, matsarye mahecchatayam
asamtustau krodhopanahakuhanalapanadisu
sramanalamkaravipaksesu dharmesu cittam praskandati,
veditavyam marakarmaitad iti /

itimany evambhagiyani marakarmani veditavyani tani caturnam
maranam yathayogam //

(ii)-a-ii-17 ms.95a5r, sh.347-9, w.*105-8, p.155a3, d.127a6, n.134b2, co.131b2, ch.448b4 tatra tribhiih karanaih samyakprayuktasyapy arambho viphalo bhavati / tadyatha indriyasamudagamena, anulomavavadena, samadhidurbalataya ca /

indriyani cen na samudagatani, anulomikas cavavado bhavati, samadhis ca kevalavan, evam asyarambho viphalo bhavati /

indriyani cen na samudagatani bhavanti, avavadas ca nanulomiko bhavati, samadhis ca balavan bhavati, evarambho viphalah /

indriyani cet samudagatani, navavadas canulomiko bhavati, samadhis ca durbalo bhavati, evarambho viphalah /

indriyani cet samudagatani bhavanti, anulomikas cavavado bhavati, samadhis ca durbalo bhavati, evarambho viphalah /

indriyani cet samudagatani bhavanti, anulomikas cavavadah, samadhis ca balavan, evam asyarambhah saphalo bhavati / ebhis tribhiih karanaiv viphalo bhavati, tribhir eva karanaih saphalah //

// uddanam //

pudgalas tadvyavasthanam atha alambanena ca /
avavadas ca siksa ca tatha siks anulomikah /
yogabhramsas ca yogas ca manaskaras ca yoginah /
karaniyam bhavana ca phalam pudgalaparyayah /
maras ca marakarmani arambho viphalo bhavet //

// yogacarabhumau sravakabhūmisamgrhitayam dvitīyam
yogasthanam //

appendix i asamahita bhūmih

ms. b*a11-b*a6l, p. 181b7-182b7, d. 159a6-160a4, ch. 344b19-c15, del. 134-136.
asamahita bhūmih katama / sa samasato dvadasakara veditavya /

asty asamahita bhūmih svabhavato 'samahita tadyatha pañca
vijñānakayah /

asty asamahita bhūmih prarabdhiḥvāikalyat tadyatha kamavacaras
cittacaitasika dharmah, satyam api cittaikagratayam te
cittacaitasika dharmā na prarabdhīyupagudhah pravartante, iti yena sa
asamahitety ucyate /

asty asamahita bhūmir anarabdhāt tadyatha kamopabhoginam
adhyavasitanam kamesu kaman upabhuñjanam /

asty asamahita bhūmir viksepat tadyathadikarmikanam
samadhiprayuktanam pañcasu kamagunesv anuviksepte 'nuvisrte
cetasi /

asty asamahita bhūmih samksepat tadyathadikarmikanam eva

samadhiprayuktanam adhyatmam abhisamksipte cetasi
styanamiddhabhibhavatah /

asty asamahita bhumir apratilambhat tadyatha tesam
eudikarmikanam samadhiprayuktanam
viksepasamksepanupakliste 'pi cetasy alabdhamanaskaranam ye
cittacaitasika dharmah /

asty asamahita bhumir aparipurnatvat tadyatha labdhamanaskaranam
alabdhaprayoganisthamanaskaranam alabdhatatphalanam ca /

asty asamahita bhumih samklesat tadyatha
labdhaprayoganisthaphalamanaskaranam
anyatamanyatamenasvadadikenopaklesenopakliste cetasi /

asty asamahita bhumir avasitvat tadyatha
labdhaprayoganisthaphalamanaskaranam (sbh ii 278)
evasamklistacetasm api samapattisthitivyutthananimittesv
avasitapraptanam nikamakrcchrakisaralabhinam /

asty asamahita bhumir avisuddhes tadyatha
nikamakrcchrakisaralabhinam api laukikasamapattnam
asamudghatitaklesanusayas cittacaitasika dharmah /

asty asamahita bhumir vyutthanat tadyatha pratilabdhat samadher
vyutthitasyaparihinasya /

asty asamahita bhumih parihanes tadyatha pratilabdhat samadheh
parihinasya //

yogacarabhumav asamahita bhumih samapta ///

appendix ii srutamayi bhumih

a. i-1 p.209a1,d.182b2, n.195b3, ch.354a6 [chos bdun po 'di dag ni bden pa
yan dag pa ji lta ba bzin du mnon par rtogs sin rnam par grol ba yons
su rdsogs par 'gyur ba yin te / lhag mthon gi phyogs gsum ste / chos rnam par
'byed pa dan / brtson 'grus dan / dga' ba dan / zi gnas kyi phyogs gsum
ste / sin tu sbyans pa dan / tin ne 'dzin dan / btan sñoms dan
/ gcig ni zi gnas dan / lhag mthon gi phyogs te / 'di sta ste dran pa'o //

a. i-2 p.209a3, d.182b3, n.195b5, ch.354a10 dban po dan / 'bras bu dan /
rnam par thar ba las gan zag bdun du rnam par bzag par rig par bya ste /
zugs pa'i lam la dban po rtul po dan / dban po rnon po dad pa dan /
chos kyi rjes su 'bran ba gñis dan / 'bras bu'i lam la / de gñis ñid dad
pas mos pa dan / lta bas thob pa dan / sñoms par 'jug pa'i sgrib pa las ni
rnam par grol la / ñon mons pa'i sgrib pa las ni rnam par ma grol ba ste /
lus kyi mnon sum du byed pa dan / ñon mons pa'i sgrib pa las ni rnam par
grol la / sñoms par 'jug pa'i sgrib pa las ni rnam par ma grol ba ste / ses
rab kyis rnam par grol ba dan / sñoms par 'jug pa dan / ñon mons pa
gñi ga'i sgrib pa las rnam par grol ba ste / gñi ga'i cha las rnam par grol
ba'o //

a. i-3 p.209a7, d.182b6, n.196a1, ch.354a16 rgyu gsum po rnam pa bdun po 'di dag ni nan gi sems mñam par 'jog cin / yan dag par sems rtse gcig tu byed par 'gyur ba ste / 'jug par byed pa dan / gnas pa dan mthun pa dan / sdud par byed pa'o //

'jig rten pa'i yan dag pa'i lta ba sbyin pa yod do / zes bya ba la sogs pa'i rnam pa dan / de dag ñid la brten nas khyim gyi gnas ni kun tu (zsbh ii 286) gnod pa'o // khyim ni skyon yin no / zes bya ba la sogs pa'i rnam pa ste / mnon par byun ba dan ldan pa'i yan dag pa'i rtog pa ni 'jug par byed pa'o) //

zugs zin nas yan dag pa'i nag dan / las dan 'tsho ba yan dag par blans pa ni gnas pa dan mthun pa'o //

'jug par byed pa'i rgyu dan / gnas pa dan mthun pa'i rgyu de'i 'og tu tshul bzin yid la byed pa dan ldan pa na yan dag pa'i rtsol ba dan / dran pa gan yin pa de ni sdud par byed pa'i rgyu yin par rig par bya'o //

a. i-4 p.209b3, d.183a2, n.196a5, ch.354a23 ' 'dod pa la ñe bar spyod pa rnams ni 'di lta bu'i phyir nor sogs par 'dod de / 'di lta bde ba 'dod pa kho na'i phyir yin la / bde ba bdun po 'di dag ni 'phags pa'i nor bdun las byun ba ste / de dag ni phal pa'i nor kun tu bsags pa thams cad kyis thob par mi 'gyur ba ste /

dad pa dan ldan pa'i bde ba dan / bde 'gror skye ba las byun ba dan / bdag gi cha ma yin pa la ltos nas / kha na ma tho ba kun tu mi spyod pas 'gyod pa med pa las byun ba dan / de bzin du gzan gyis smad pa la ltos pa dan / chos dan don legs par rtogs pa dan ldan pa'i bde ba dan / phyi ma la yo byad dan mi ldan pa med pa las byun ba dan / don dam pa rtogs pa las byun ba'i bde ba ste / rnam pa du ma kha na ma tho ba med pa'i bde ba 'di dag ni / 'jig rten pa'i nor kun tu bsags pa las rnam pa thams cad kyis thams cad du thob par mi 'gyur te / gzan du na tshe 'di ñid la yo byad kyis mi brel ba las byun ba tsam du zad la de yan kha na ma tho ba dan bcas pa yin no //

a. i-5 p.209b8, d. 183a6, n. 196b2, ch.354b4 bdun po 'di dag ni bdud dan ñon mons pa'i phyogs kyis stobs yin te / bstan pa la gnod par byed pa dan / nan 'gror 'gro ba'i ñes par spyod pa kun (sbh ii 288) tu spyod pa dan / bdag gi cha ma yin par mi lta ste / bar du gcod pa'i chos bsten pa dan / gzan gyis smad pa las mi lta ste / bar du gcod pa'i chos bsten pa dan / dge ba dan / mi dge ba dan / kha na ma tho ba dan bcas pa dan / kha na ma tho ba med pa dan / nan pa dan / bzan po dan / nag po dan / dkar po'i rab tu dbye ba dan bcas pa'i rten cin 'brel bar 'byun ba'i chos rnams mi rtogs pa dan / ser sna'i dri mas zil gyis non pa'i sems kyis / snod spyad dan / yo byad man po 'chan ba dan / blun zin blo chun la sin tu rmoms pa'o /

bdud dan ñon mons pa'i phyogs kyis stobs 'di dag zil gyis mnan pa dan / rnam par bstsal ba'i phyir 'phags pa'i chos 'dul ba la dad pa la sogs pa'i stobs bdun po kho na yod par rig par bya'o //

a. i-6,-7 p.210a5, d.183b2, n.196b5, ch.354b11 don dam pa'i chos mya nan las

'das pa'i mi mthun pa'i phyogs kyi chos bdun po 'di dag ni dam pa'i chos yons
su 'grib cin / nub par 'gyur ba ste / de dag kyan rgud pa rnam pa gsum du
'dus te /

ñe bar spyad pa rgud pa dan / lhag pa'i bsam pa rgud pa dan / sbyor ba
rgud pa'o /

de la chos gos la sogs pa bzan po 'dod pa dan / man po 'dod pa dan / de
las byun ba'i lons spyod ni ñe bar spyad pa rgud pa'o /

lam dan lam gyi 'bras bu mya nan las 'das pa la / mnon par yid mi ches pa
ni lhag pa'i bsam pa rgud pa'o //]

ms.15b6l, p.210a7, d.183b4, n.197a1, ch.354b16 kausidyam musitasmrtita
viksīptacittata dausprajñam prayogavipattih /

tatra upabhogavipattir lobhakuśalamulapaksya / asayaprayogavipattih
punar mohakuśalamulapaksya / etadviparyayena suklapakso veditavyah
//

a. i-8 ms.15b6r, p.210b1, d183b6, n.197a2, ch.354b19 sapteme dharmah
paramarthanirvanapaksyah saddharmaparihanaya cirasthitikatayai
samvartante / srutamayi prajña, cintamayi, bhavanamayi prajña,
asrayasya visamapariharanata, samyagamisadharmaparyestih,
nirabhimanata, satkararhanarhesu satkaranasatkaranya
pudgalapracicayah /

tatra srutam avyutpannasyarthasya vyutpattaye, cinta
suniscitarthabhyuhanatayai, bhavana klesaprahanaya, asrayasya
visamapariharah prahanaksamakarmanyatayai,
samyagamisadharmaparyesana ksiprabhijñatayai,
nirabhimanatavaramatradhigamasamtustaye, pudgalavicayo
jñatamahapunyadinam asprhanatayai, alpeccadinam ca
sprhanatayai //

a. i-9 ms.16a2m, p.210b7, d.184a3, n.197a7, ch.354c2 saptemani sattvanam
upapattyayatanani yesu sattvanam vijñanani pravahatah
sammukhikurvante / apayan asamjñisattvan
naiivasamjñanasamjñayatanam sthapayitva /

nirvitpadasthanabhutatvad apaya na vijñanasthitih, ekantena tatra
vijñanasyasamudacaran nasamjñisattvah /
samudacarasamudacarato 'naikantikatan na
naiivasamjñanasamjñayatanam /

tatra kayavisabhogata kayananatvam samjñavisabhogata
samjñananatvam, etadviparyayad ekatvakayata, ekatvasamjñita ca
veditavya /

tatra brahmalokad arvag visabhogakayavicitrarupakayatmabhavaprasava /
brahmaloke punas tatprathamabhinirvrtta ye tesam evam bhavati /
"brahmana vāyam srstah" / brahmano 'py evam bhavati /

"mayaite srsta" itiyam tesam samjñasabhagata /

dvitiyadhyanaḍ urdhvam sarve 'rcihsam nibhakayatvad ekatvakayah /
abhasvare punar devanikaye purvapascad upapannanam
bhayabhayasamjña brahmalokadaharcirdarsanat tesam
visabhagasamjña veditavya //

a. i-10 ms.16a5l, p.211a6, d.184b2, n.197b6, ch.354c17 saptabhih
sattvanam dausthulyaih sarvaklesapaksyadausthulyasamgraho
veditavyah, hinadhatukaragadvesapaksyam,
madhyapranitadhaturagapaksyam /
hinamadhyapranitadhatukamanavidyadrstivicikitsapaksyam ca
dausthulyam //

a. i-11 ms.16a5r, p.211a8, d.184b3, n.198a1, ch.354c20 saptabhir akarair
itobahyakanam durakhyato dharmavinayah sadoso veditavyah /
vyutpattidosena, caritradosena, sannisrayadosena,
samkalpadosena, vyavasayadosena, adhicittadosena,
adhiprajñadosena /

kimcapitobahyakah srutam udgrhnati / tat punas
caturviparyasanukulatvad uparambheti /
vadapratimoksanusamsakathapratyupasthapanatvac ca tatkrta
vyutpattih sadosa / silam acarajivavipattiparigrhitatvat
svayam vanairyanikatvat sadosam / mitram viparitamargadesikatvat
sadosam / (sbh ii 294) viveko mithyasamkalpopahatacittatvat sadosah
/ vyavasaya upayavirahitvat sadosah / adhicittam musitasmrtes
trsnamanavidyavicikitsottaradhyayitvat sadosam / adhiprajñam
dvasastibhir drstigatair upahatatvat sadosam /

etadviparyayena svakhyate dharmavinaya etany eva saptavastuni
nirdosani veditavyani //

a. i-12 ms.16a8m, p.211b7, d.185a1, n.198a6, ch.355a4 sapteme bhiksunam
utpannasyadhikaranasya vyupasamaya samvartante / sesam tadyatha
vastusamgrahanyam //

tatremani saptety adhikaranani / sammukhapattivyutpadanadhikaranam,
atitasammusitapattivyutpadanadhikaranam,
asvatantryapattivyutpadanadhikaranam, apattivimarsadhikaranam,
[ltun ba gtan la 'bebs pas rtsod ba dan / bdag ñid kyis ltun ba la 'gyod
pa rtsod ba dan /] paksaparapaksvyavasthitayor anyo'nyam
apatticodanapakarsanadhikaranam // //

saptakair buddhavacane jñeyadhistanam // //

a. ii-1 ms.16b2l, p.212a3, d.185a3, n.198b2, ch.355a11 astabhir angaih
samgrhita bhikSOR niravasesasamprayojanaprahanaya tisro
bhavana veditavyah / silabhavana, samadhibhavana, prajñabhavana
ca / samyagvakkarmantajivaih silabhavana,
samyaksmrtisamadhibhyam samadhibhavana,

samyagdrstisamkalpavyayamaih prajñabhavana //

a. ii-2 ms.16b2r, p.212a5, d.185a5, n.198b4, ch.355a20 saphalam samyakprayogam
adhipatim krtva vyavadanapaksyanam astanam pudgalanam
vyavasthanam veditavyam / pratipannakanam caturnam phalasthanam
caturnam //

a. ii-3 ms.16b3l, p.212a6, d.185a7, n.198b5, ch.355a21 dve ime dane
astakare veditavye, sadosam ca danam nirdosam ca danam /

tatra sadosam saptakaram, ekakaram punar nirdosam / asti danam
kausidyopahatatvat sadosam / asty akamakarat sadosam
samisadosasya daridrabhitasyesvarabhilasinah / asty
atitasapeksyataya sadosam / asty anagatabhinandanataya sadosam /
asty avajñadosat sadosam / asti jñatabhilasadosat sadosam /
asty upabhogabhilasat sadosam /

nirdosam punar danam nirvanaparinamitam tatsambharabhrtam /
niramisacetaso 'pi sugatigamanayapi mahabhogataya api samvartate //

a. ii-4,-5 ms.16b4r, p.212b3, d.185b2, n.199a2, ch.355b6 catvari sthanany
adhisthayastasu kalesu kausidyam praviskurvan viryam
anarabhamano veditavyah, kusidajatiyo 'yam pudgalo
'narabdhaviryajatiya iti /

pindapatasannisrayam itikaraniyam carikavikramanam
dhatuvaisamyam ca / itimani catvari sthanany adhisthaya
pranitaprabhutabhojanakayagauravakale,
parittaluhabhojanakayaklamakale, itikaraniye prayuktukamasya
balanuraksanakale, itikaraniyam krtavatah sramakale,
carikam viprakramitukamasya balanuraksanakale,
abhiprakrantasyadhvapariramakale, vyadhitasya
vyadhiduhkhasannipatakale, vyadhivyutthitasya
sramyagamanasankakale, iti kusidajatiyah pudgalah / yavat
kausidyopadhim na labhate, tavad asya viryamatrakam prajñayate /
yada kausidyopadhim labhate tada tvaritatvaritam kausidyam
praviskaroti / tasmad kusidajatiya ity ucyate / etadviparyayena
catvary evaitani sthanany adhisthaya, esv evastasu kalesu
viryam arabhamanah, abhibhuya kausidyam arabdhaviryajatiyah
pudgalo veditavyah / sa labhamano 'pi kausidyopadhim viryam arabhate /
prag evalabhamanah / tasmad arabdhaviryajatiya ity ucyate //

a. ii-6 ms.16b8l, p.213a2, d.186a1, n.199b1, ch.355b21 astav ime
samyakpranidhanaparighita istopapattihetavah / kamesv
abhyupapattikodayakamanam sarvena ca sarvam kamavivekam
anabhilasatam astaprakarestopapattyayatanopapattaye samvartante
/ manusyadurbhagapranihitam parittam danamayam silamayam / evam
manusyasubhagacaturmaharajakayikatrayastrimsayamatusitanirmanar
atiparanirmitavasavartidevapranihitam parittam danamayam ca
silamayam //

a. ii-7 ms.17a1r, p.213a5, d.186a3, n.199b3, ch.355b25 caturbhih karanair manusyesu catasrnam tathagatasya parsadam vyavasthanam veditavyam / tribhih karanair devabhutanam catasrnam parsadam vyavasthanam veditavyam / agryabhidhanabhutatvat, daksiniyasamantatvat, aparadhinabhogavrttitvat, samutsrstabhogavrttitvat, ebhis caturbhih karanair manusyabhutanam catasrnam parsadam vyavasthanam veditavyam / bhumibhagasannisritaparyantatvat, kamadhatuparyantatvat, vaksamskaraparyantatvat / devabhutanam catasrnam parsadam vyavasthanam veditavyam //

a. ii-8 ms.17a3l, p.213b1, d.186a6, n.199b6, ch.355c2 trisu laukikesu sthanesu vartamano lokah satatasamitam astabhir dharmaih sprsyate / icchayam, vyavasaye, pratyaye ca / icchayam vartamano labhenapi sprsyate, alabhenapi / vyavasaye vartamano parabhimate va paranabhimate va, paroksagatena varnavarnavadena sprsyate, sammukhanugatena va / pratyaye vartamanah purvake drstadharmike va sukhapratyaye dukhkapratyaye va sukhadukhhabhyam sprsyate //

a. ii-9 ms.17a4m, p.213b4, d.186b1, n.200a1, ch.355c7 astav ime 'nagaminam arhatam vadhimoksa aryaprabhavamahaviharabhinirharaya samvartante / avibhuyadhyatmam rupasamjñam bahirasamklistarupadhimoksah / vibhuyadhyatmam rupasamjñam dvitiyah / subhasubhadvayarupaparamopeksadhimoksah / itime trayo 'dhimoksah sarvarupavasitvayaryarddhinirharaya (sbh ii 302) samvartante / yeyam rddhir asadharana sarvaparthaganaih / akasanantadhimoksah, vijñananantadhimoksah, akiñcanadhimoksah, naivasamjñanasamjñayatanadhimoksah, suksmasuksmasvarasavahicittadhimoksas ca, itime pañcadhimoksa anupurvena suparikarmakrtah samjñavedayitanirodhasamapattiparamaviharanirharaya samvartante //

a. ii-10 ms.17a6m, p.214a1, d.186b5, n.200a6, ch.355c16 yani ca rupani pasyati yatha ca pasyati, trisu vimoksesu prathamesu prayukta iti vimoksatrayaprayogamargam samjanati, astav abhibhvayatanani veditavyani / tatra parittani mahadgatani suvarnadurvarnani hinapranitani rupani pasyati bahirdhasamahitagocarany abhasapraptni / samadhigocaralambanena manasikarenanabhasagatayam abhibhuya, samathakarena tani samadhigocarani [ses so / lhag mthon gi rnam pas ni mthon ste / tin ne 'dzin gyi spyod yul de dag ji ltar] janati pasyati / yatha tani tena vimrstani bhavanty upalaksitani tatha samjñitesu bahirdhasamadhigocaresu bhavati / evam tani rupani pasyati / astakair buddhavacanajñeyadhistanam samaptam //

a. iil-1 ms.17a8r, p.214a6, d.187a1, n.200b3, ch.355c26 navanam samyojananam vyavasthanam veditavyam / vastusamgrahanyam /

a. iil-2 ms.17b1l, p.214a7, d.187a2, n.200b4, ch.355c27 navemany
upapattyayatanani yesupapannanam sattvanam tatra tatra
samanasamvasata prajñayate / sthapyitvapayan purvasmin
nirvitpadasthanabhutatvat //

navakair buddhavacanajñeyadhithanam samaptam // //

a. iv-1 ms. 17b1 r, p.214a8, d. 187a3, n.200b5, ch.356a1 dasabhih
krtsnayatanair vimoksanam karyaparinispattir veditavya /
sesam vimoksabhibhvayatanakrtsnayatananam tadyatha
vastusamgrahanyam /

a. iv-2 ms.17b2l, p.214b2, d.187a4, n.200b6, ch.356a3 dasabhir asaiksair
angaih pañcanam asaiksanam skandhanam samgraho
veditavyah / silasamadhiprajñavimuktivimuktijñanadarsanaskandhanam
//

dasakair buddhavacane jñeyadhithanam samaptam //

samaptam ca buddhavacanajñeyadhithanam // //

b. ms.17b2r, p.214b4, d.187a5, n.201a1, ch.356a8 cikitsa katama, sa
caturakara veditavya / tadyathabadhakausalyam,
abadhasamutthanakausalyam, utpannasyabadhasya prahanakausalyam,
prahinasyabadhasyatyam anutpadausalyam / esam ca
kausalyanam vibhango yatha sutram eva veditavyah // //

c. ms.17b3l, p.214b, d.187a7, n.201a2, ch.356c11

d. ms.23a3l, p.228b6, d.199b2, n.214a2, ch.360c21 sabdavidya katama / sa
sadakara drastavya / dharmaprajñaptivyavasthanatah /
arthaprajñaptivyavasthanatah / pudgalaprajñaptivyavasthanatah /
kalaprajñaptivyavasthanatah / samkhyaprajñaptivyavasthanatah /
sakhiladhikaranavyavasthanatas ca //

uddanam //

dharmarthapudgala kalah samkhyadhikaranam ca yat / sakhilam
tad adhithanam sabdasyeha samasatah /

d.i. ms.23a4l, p.229a1, d.199b4, n.214a4, ch.360c28 tatra
dharmaprajñaptivyavasthanam namakayapadakayavyañjanakayah /
pañcagunayuktas ca sabdah / agramyalaghvojasvi sambaddhah
svarthas ca /

d.ii. ms.23a4r, p.229a2, d.199b5, n.214a5, ch.361a2
tatrarthaprajñaptivyavasthanam dasakaram veditavyam /
indriyavyavasthanatah / mahabhutavyavasthanatah /
karmavyavasthanatah / paryesanavyavasthanatah /
adharmavyavasthanatah / dharmavyavasthanatah /
sampattivyavasthanatah / vipattivyavasthanatah /
upabhogavyavasthanatah / anuraksanavyavasthanatas ca //

uddanam //

caksuradi prthivyadi kayakarmadi caisana /
adharmadharmsampattivipadbhoganuraksana /

d.ii-1 ms.23a5r, p.229b5, d.199b7, n.214b1, ch.361a8 tatrendriyavyavasthanatas
tadyatha darsanarthah sravanartho jighranarthah svadanarthah
sparsanartho vijananarthas ca /

d.ii-2 ms.23a6m, p.229b6, d.200a1, n.214b2, ch.361a9 tatra
mahabhutavyavasthanatah / tadyatha pratisthadyarthah /
abhisyandanadyarthah, dipadyarthah / kampanadyarthas ca //

d.ii-3 ms.23a6r, p.229b7, d.200a2, n.214b2, ch.361a10 * 1 h i tatra
karmavyavasthanatah / tadyatha gamanadyartho bhasanadyarthah /
cetanasmrtibuddhyadyarthas ca //

d.ii-4 ms.23a7l, p.229b8, d.200a2, n.214b3, ch.361a11
tatraisanavyavasthanatah / tadyatha marganadyarthah //

d.ii-5 ms.23a7l, p.230a1, d.200a3, n.214b3, ch.361a12
tatradharmavyavasthanatah / tadyatha himsasteyadyarthah //

d.ii-6 ms.23a7m, p.230a1, d.200a3, n.214b4, ch.361a12 tatra
dharmavyavasthanatah / tadyatha danasamyamadyarthah //

d.ii-7 ms.23a7m, p.230a2, d.200a3, n.214b4, ch.361a13 tatra
sampattivavyavasthanatah / tadyatha praptipritiharsadyarthah //

d.ii-8 ms.23a7r, p.230a3, d.200a4, n.214b5, ch.361a13 tatra
vipattivavyavasthanatah / tadyatha nasabhayadainyadyarthah //

d.ii-9 ms.23a8l, p.230a3, d.200a4, n.214b5, ch.361a14
tatropabhogavyavasthanatah / tadyatha
bhojanapanacchadanalinganopacaradyarthah //

d.11-10 ms.23a8l, p.230a4, d.200a5, n.214b6, ch.361a15
tatanuraksanavyavasthanatah / tadyatha
palanaposanabharanadyarthah //

api khalu sadbhir akaraih samasato 'rtho veditavyah / svabhavartho
hetvarthah phalarthah kriyartho visesasamyogarthah
pravrttyarthas ca /

uddanam //

svabhavahetutatkatyatatkiyayogavrttibhih /

d.iii. ms.23b1l, p.230a6, d.200a6, n.214b7, ch.361a21 tatra
pudgalaprajñaptivyavasthanam / stripumnapumsakavyavasthanatah /
prathamamadhyamottamapuravyavasthanatas ca //

d.iv. ms.23b1m, p.230a7, d.200a7, n.215a1, ch.361a24 tatra
kalaprajñaptivyavasthanam / trividhah kalo 'tito 'titavisistah,
anagato 'nagatavisistah, vartamano vartamanavisistas ca /

d.v. ms.23b1r, p.230a8, d.200a7, n.215a2, ch.361a27 tatra
samkhyaprajñaptivyavasthanam / trividha samkhyā / ekasamkhyā
dvisamkhyā bahusamkhyā ca /

d.vi. ms.23b2l, p.230b1, d.200b1, n.215a2, ch.361a29
tatrādhikāranavyavasthanam / khilavyavasthanam ca /
pañcādhikāranāni sandhināmasamasas taddhitam akhyatam ca / khilam
punar dhatupathādī tad ubhayam apī samasya sakhilam ādhikāranam ity
ucyate /

e. ms.23b2r, p.230b2, d.200b2, n.215a4, ch.361b4 tatra silpakarmasthānavidyā
katama / samasato dvadasakaram silpam / tatra yaj jñānam sa
silpakarmasthānavidyety ucyate / dvadasakaram silpam katamat /
tadyatha krsīsilpam vanijyasīlpaṃ rajapauruṣyasīlpaṃ (sbh
ii 312) lipigānāsamkhyāmudrasīlpaṃ naimittikasīlpaṃ
mantrisīlpaṃ ghatanasīlpaṃ samjānanasīlpaṃ vanasīlpaṃ
samyojanasīlpaṃ pakasīlpaṃ gandharvasīlpaṃ ca //

// yogacarabhumāu srutamāyī bhūmih //

appendix iii cintamāyī bhūmih

ms.23b4l, p.230b6, d.200b5, n.215a6, ch.361b11 cintamāyī bhūmih katama /
sa samasatas tryakara veditavya / svabhāvavisuddhito jñeyapravicayato
dharmapravicayatas ca //

a. ms.23b4m, p.230b7, d.200b5, n.215a7, ch.361b18 tatra svabhāvavisuddhīh
katama / sa navakara veditavya / yathapī tad ekatyō yathasrutan
yathaparyaptan dharman ekakī rahogatas cintayati / acintyam
parivarjayitva cintyam cintayati / kalapadesamahapadesam ca
parījanati / arthapratisaranas ca cintayati, na vyañjanapratisaranah
/ kimcī ca sraddhayādhimucyate, kimcī prajñāyā vyavacarayati
drdham ca cintayati / sthīram ca cintayati / pratanum ca cintayati /
tam ca cintam paryavasānagatam karoti, nantaravisadam apadyate
/ ity anaya navakarāyā visuddhā suvisuddhā cintety ucyate //

b. ms.23b6l, p.231a3, d.201a1, n.215b4, ch.361d h .0 tatra jñeyapravicayah
katamah / yah parikṣyasyarthasya pravīcayah / parikṣyō 'rthah
katamah / sac ca sato 'sac casatah parikṣyō 'rthah ity ucyate //

b. i. ms.23b6m, p.231a5, d.201a2, n.215b5, ch.361c4 't parikṣyam sadvastu
katamat / tat pañcavidham drastavyam / svalakṣanasat
samānyalakṣanasat samketalakṣanasat dhetulakṣanasat
phalalakṣanasac ca //

b. i-1 ms.23b7l, p.231a6, d.201a3, n.215b6, ch.361c7 svalakṣanasat katamat /
tat trividham drastavyam / paramarthalakṣanasan
nīmittalakṣanasat vartamanalakṣanasac ca /

paramarthalakṣanasat katamat / yo nirābhīlapyō 'rthah sarvadharmesu
lokottarajñānāgocaro 'vyavasthāpyalakṣanah /

nimittasat katamat / tac caturbhir akarair drastavyam / yatra
namopalabhyate / vastupalabhyate / tac ca nama tasmin vastuni na
vyabharati bhrantivyabharato vanityavyabharato va / tac ca nama
tasmin vastuny avyahatam pravartate / na kvacid anuvartate kvacid
vyavartate /

varthanasat katamat / yad utpannam hetupalabhutam ca / tad etat sarvam
ekadhyam abhisamksipya svalaksanasad ity ucyate //

b. i-2 ms.23b8r, p.231b2, d.201a7,n.216a3, ch.361c16 samanyalaksanasat
katamat / tad api pañcavidham drastavyam / jatisamanyalaksanam
krtyanusthanasamanyalaksanam
sarvasamskarasamanyalaksanam sarvasasrvasamanyalaksanam
sarvadharmasamanyalaksanam ca /

jatisamanyalaksanam katamat /
rupavedanasamjñasamskaravijñananam svajatih / saikadhyam
abhisamksipya jatisamanyalaksanam ity ucyate /

krtyanusthanasamanyalaksanam katamat / kusalasarava dharma
istaphalabhinirvrttau krtyanusthanasamanyalaksanena
samanyalaksanah / yatha (sbh ii 322) kusala dharma
istaphalabhinirvrttav evam akusala dharma
anistaphalabhinirvrttau, smrtiyupasthanani samyakprahanany
rddhipadanindriyani balani bodhyangani margangani
bodhipaksyadharmas bodhipraptau krtyanusthanasamanyalaksanena
samanyalaksanah /

sarvasamskarasamanyalaksanam katamat / anityata
sarvasamskaranam / sarvasasrvasamanyalaksanam katamat /
dukhata sarvasasravanam / sarvadharmasamanyalaksanam katamat
/ sunyata nairatmyam ca sarvadharmam / tad idam ucyate
samanyalaksanam //

b. i-3 ms.24a3r, p.232a2, d.201b5, n.216b1, ch.362a1 samketalaksanam
katamat / yatra sadvidho vadah pravartate tat samketalaksanam
veditavyam / sadvidho vadah katamah / svamisambandhayukto vadah,
tattadanyanyavarjito vadah, samketiko vadah, samghatiko vadah,
asarvatrago vadah, manityas ca vadah //

b. i-3-a ms.24a4m, p.232a5, d.201 b7, n.216b4, ch.362a5 svamisambandhayukto
vadah katamah / yo vadah svamisambandhena laksanapratyavagamyo
bhavati / nantarena svamisambandham / tadyatha "jatir" ity uktah
"kasyeyam jatir" iti, svamisambandham apeksate vadah / rupasya
jatir vedanayah samjñayah samskaranam vijñanasya jatir
no tu "rupam" ity ukte "kasyedam rupam" iti svamisambandham apeksate
vadah /

yatha jatir evam jara sthithir anityataivambhagiyas
cittaviprayuktah samskara yathayogam veditavyah / ayam ucyate
svamisambandhayukto vadah / sa ca (sbh ii 324) yatra vartate tat

samketalaksanam veditavyam //

b. i-3-b ms.24a6l, p.232b1, d.202a3, n.216b4, ch.362a12 tattadanyanyavarjito vadah katamah / yo vado naiva tena tasya naivanyenanyasya nirdesaya bhavati / sa tattadanyanyavarjita ity ucyate /

yas tenaiva tasya vyapadesaya vadah sa dravyalaksane 'pi vartate samketalaksane 'pi / yas canyenanyasya vyapadesaya vadah so 'pi dravyalaksane 'pi vartate samketalaksane 'pi / yas cayam naiva tena tasya naivanyenanyasya vyapadesaya vada ekamsena samketalaksana eva pravartate /

katamas ca tena tasyaiva vyapadesaya vado dravyalaksane pravartate / tadyatha prthivyah kathinyam ity yo vadah / katham samketalaksane 'pi pravartate / asmano mandalyam ity yo vadah / yatha prthivyah kathinyam asmano mandalyam evam apam dravatvam tailasya pindas tejasa ausnyam agner arci vayoh samudiranatvam anilasya vegah /

katham anyenanyasya vyapadesaya vado dravye sati vartate / tadyatha caksusor vijñanam kayasya sparsa ity evamadi / katham prajñaptisati / tadyatha buddhadattasya gunamitrasya va bhojanam panam yanam vastram alamkara ity evamadi /

katham naiva tena tasya napy anyenanyasya vyapadesaya vada ekantena samketalaksana eva pravartate / tadyatha grhasya dvaram grhasya kudyam kumbhasya mukham kumbhasya parsvam senaya ratho vanasya vrksah satasya dasakam dasakasya trkam ity evamadi /

ayam ucyate tattadanyanyavarjito vadah //

b. i-3-c ms.24b2l, p.233a2, d.202b3, n.217b1, ch.362a29 samketiko vadah katamah / sadvidhanimittalaksane vyavaharikah svabhavaprajñaptivadah / sadvidham nimittalaksanam katamat / vastulaksanam vijñeyalaksanam subhadilaksanam anugrahadilaksanam vyavaharanimittalaksanam mithyapratipattyadinimittalaksanam ca /

vastulaksanam katamat / yad vijñanena grhnati /

vijñeyalaksanam katamat / yan manaskarena vijñanasyotpattaye samvartate / subhadilaksanam katamat / yat sparsena grhnati /

anugrahadilaksanam katamat / yad vedanaya grhnati /

vyavaharanimittalaksanam katamat / yat samjñaya grhnati /

mithyapratipattyadinimittalaksanam katamat / yac cetanaya grhnati //

b. i-3-d ms.24b4l, p.233a7, d.202b7, n.217b6, ch.362b7 samghatiko vadah katamah / yah prabhutesu samagresu samuditesu svabhavavyavasthanavadah / tadyathadhyatmam

rupavedanasamjñasamskaravijñanesv atmadivado bahirdha va
rupagandharasasprastavyesu tatha tatha sannivistesu
grhakumbhasenavanadivadah //

b. i-3-e ms.24b4r, p.233b2, d.203a2, n.218a1, ch.362b11 asarvatrago vadah
katamah / yo vadah kvacid anuvartate, kvacid vyavartate / tadyatha
grhe grhavado gramanagararastadibhyo vyavartate / kumbhe
kumbhavado ghataghatisaravadibhyo vyavartate / senavadah
prthakstripurusadarakadarikadibhyo vyavartate / vanavadah
prthagvrksamulagandapatrapuspaphaladibhyo vyavartate //

b. i-3-f ms.24b6l, p.233b5, d.203a4, n.218a3, ch.362b18 anityo vadah
katamah / sa caturbhir akarair drastavyah / bhedato 'bhedato
'bhisamskaratah parinamatas ca /

katham bhedatah / tadyatha kumbhe bhagne yah kumbha iti vadah so
'vahiyate / kapalavadah pradurbhavati /

katham abhedatah / tadyatha nanadravyasamavayavihite curne va dhupe
va yo nanadravyavadah so 'vahiyate / dhupacurnavadah
pradurbhavati /

katham abhisamskaratah / tadyathanabhisamskrte suvarnapinde
harsakatakakeyuradya abhisamskaraparinatah yah
suvarnapindavadah so 'vahiyate / harsakatakakeyuravadah
pradurbhavati /

katham parinamatah / tadyatha parinate bhojanapane yo
bhojanapanavadah so 'vahiyate / uccaraprasravavadah pradurbhavati /

ity ayam evambhagiyo 'nityo vado veditavyah /

ity ayam sadvidho vado yatra pravartate tat samketalaksanam
veditavyam / idam ucyate samketalaksanam //

b. i-4 ms.24b8m, p.234a4, d.203b2, n.218b2, ch.362b28 hetulaksanam
katamat / tat samasatah pañcavidham drastavyam / istahetur
anistahetur pustihetur pravrttihetur nivrttihetur ca /

istahetur katamah / kusalasarava dharmah /

anistahetur katamah / akusala dharmah /

pustihetur katamah / purvotpannah kusalakusalavyakrta
dharma asevita bhavita bahulikrtah pascadutpannam
kusalakusalavyakrtanam dharmanam uttarottaranam
pustataranam pustatamanam pustihetur ity ucyante //

pravrttihetur katamah / yena bijena yaya vasanaya yena sahayena
yesam dharmanam pravrttir bhavati sa tesam pravrttihetur ity
ucyate /

nivrttihetur katamah / samskaranivrtteh samklesanivrtteh
sarvaupasamiko margah parinirvanikah sambodhigami

sasambharah saprayogah sotpattikah sanispattiko nivrttihetur ity
ucyate /

idam samastam hetulaksanam vistarena vibhagah punar
hetuphalacintayam drastavyah //

b. i-5 ms.25a3l, p.234b2, d.203b7, n.218b7, ch.362c11 phalalaksanam
katamat / yad asmat pañcavidhad dhator utpannam praptam siddham
nispannam pravrttam tat phalalaksanam veditavyam //

b. ii. ms.25a3m, p.234b3, d.204a1, n.219a1, ch.362c14 pariksyam asadvastu
katamat / tad api pañcalaksanam drastavyam / anutpannasan
niruddhasad itaretarasat paramarthasad atyantasac ca /

anutpannasat katamat / anagatah samskarah /

niruddhasat katamat / atitah samskarah /

itaretarasat katamat / yad itaralaksanenetaresam dharmanam
virahitata avidyamanata, itaradharmasamavadhanata va punar itaresam
dharmanam /

paramarthasat katamat / vyavaharikena svabhavaprajñaptivadena yah
svabhavo vyavasthapitah /

atyantasat katamat / vandhyaputradi yat kimcid evambhagiyam //

b. iii. ms.25a5l, p.234b7, d.204a4, n.219a5, ch.362c21 api khalu
pañcavidhastita pañcavidhaiva nastita //

b. iil-1 ms.25a5m, p.234b7, d.204a4, n.219a5, ch.362c21 pañcavidhastita
katama / parinispantalaksanastita paratantralaksanastita
parikalpatalaksanastita visesalaksanastita
avaktavyalaksanastita ca /

tatra prathama paramarthikam laksanam /

anu dvitiya pratityasamutpannalaksanam /

anu tritiya samketalaksanam /

anu caturthy adhvalaksanam jatilaksanam jaralaksanam
sthitilaksanam anityalaksanam dukkhalaksanam
sunnyalaksanam nairatmyalaksanam vastulaksanam
vijñeyalaksanam grahyalaksanam subhadilaksanam
anugrahadilaksanam vyavaharanimitalaksanam
mithyapratipattyadinimitalaksanam ity evambhagiyam laksanam
visesalaksanam veditavyam /

anu pañcama caturakaraya avaktavyataya avaktavyalaksanam / asattvat
tadyatha pudgalah skandhebhyo 'nyo 'nanya iti / gambhiratvan
nirabhilapyadharmata, acintyas tathagatanam dharmakayah, acintyo
buddhavisayah / tatha bhavati tathagatah parammaranad ity evamadi
/ anarthopasamhitatvat tadyatha ye te dharmā

adharmarthabrahmacaryopasamhitas te 'bhisambuddha api nokta bhagavata
/ tathadharmalakshanavyavasthanatas tadyatha tathata samskarebhyo
'nyananyatvenavaktavya //

b. iil-2 ms.25b1m, p.235b7, d.204b4, n.219b6, ch.363a8 pañcavidha nastita
katama / paramarthalakshanastita svatantralakshanastita
sarvena sarvam svalakshanastita avisesalakshanastita
vaktavyalakshanastita ca // //

appendix iv abhiprayikarthagathanirdesa

a. i-1 ms1*a11, msg.26b1m, p.245a6, d.212b5, n.228b4, ch.367a6

(1) siksasu paramipraptah sarvasamsayanakah /
siksam prabruhi me prsto ya ca siksasu siksana // iti

//

brahmana bhagavan sarvasiksapadaparyantapraptitas ca
svarthasampadam asadharanam
arabhyotpannotpannasarvasattvasamsayacchedakatvena casadharanam
pararthapratipattim arabhya stutipurvam prstah "kah kiyatyas
ca siksah, katham ca tasu siksitavyam" //

a. i-2 ms1*a1r, msg.26b1m, p.245b1, d.212b7, n.229a1, ch.367a13 tato bhagavan

bahukrtyatabhisana alasajatiyanam protsahanabhiprayah
sarvasiksah samasya samksepatas tistrbhih siksabhir nirdisati

/

(2) adhisilam adhicitam adhiprajñam ca marisa /
tisrah siksah samasena srnu ya tasu siksana // iti //

tatra silacittaprajña adhikrtya viksiptacittasya
aviksepayogopadesato 'dhisilamsiksaya, asamahitacittasya
samadhanayogopadesato 'dhicittamsiksaya, samahitavimuktacittasya
vimoksayogopadesato 'dhiprajñamsiksaya ca, yoginam
sarvakrtyaparismapteh, tasv eva tisrsu siksasv
antarniyabhiprayato bhagavata desitah //

a. i-3 ms 1*a3m, msg.26b1r, p.245b7, d.213a4, n.229a5, ch.367a22 tasu punah
siksana yena yogena tah siksa nispadayati / tatra

(3) bhavet sadangasampannas catuhsthitisukhanvitah /
catursu caturakarajñanasuddhah sada bhavet // iti //

anaya gathaya yathakramam tasam tisrnam siksanam
prayogam darsayati / "sadangasampanna" ity adhisilamsiksam
adhikrtya siksanam sadangani / silavan viharati,
pratimoksasamvarasamvrtah, acarasampannah,
gocarasampannah, anumatresv avadyesu bhayadarsi, samadaya
siksate siksapadesv ity ebhis ca sadbhir angais caturvidha
silavisuddhah paridipita/

tatra "silavan viharati"ty adhikrtya "pratimoksasamvarasamvrtah"

ity anena nairyanikasilata visuddhīh, moksadhikarikam hi
nairyanikam / "acaragocarasampanna" ity etabhyam
anutkrstasilata visuddhīh / "anumatresv avadyesu
bhayadarsi"ti nischedrasilata visuddhīh / "samadaya siksate
siksapadesv" ity aviparyastasilata visuddhīh /

evam sadangasampannatayadhisilamsiksaprayogam nisritya
"catuhsthitisukhanvita" ity adhicittamsiksaprayogam darsayati /

catvari dhyānani caturvidha cittasthitih, sa ca
drstadharmasukhaviharatvat sukhety ucyate /

"catursu caturakarajñanasuddhah sada bhaved" ity
adhiprajñamsiksam adhikrtyaha / catursu
duhkhasamudayanirodhamargasatyev ekaikasminn
anityadicaturakarajñanasuddhiprabhasitatvad
adhiprajñamsiksayah //

a. i-4 ms.1*a7r, msg,26b2l, p.246b2, d.213b5, n.230a1, ch.367b13
(4) supratisthitamulah syac cittasyopasame ratah /
samyukto 'tha visamyukto drstyā drstyaryapapaya // iti //

anaya gathaya siksatrāyasya kramenotpattim darsayati / mulam hy
adhisilam (sbh ii 344) prathama siksa / tadanvayatvad uttarayoh /

tatah silavato 'vipratīsaradyanupurvya cittasamadhanabhiratya
dvitiya /

tatah samahitacittasya yathabhutadarsanad aryadrstīsamयोगatah
papadrstīviyogatas ca tritiya //

a. i-5 ms.rb2l, msg,26b2m, p.246b5, d.214a1, n.230a4, ch.367b19
(5) adisuddho dhyānaratah satye ca kusalo bhavet /
utpadayed varjayed ca brmhayet satyam eva ca // iti //

anaya gathaya tasam eva tīsnam sīksanam yathakramam
suddhivīsesam darsayati / tatra "adisuddha" iti prathamayah /
"dhyānarata" iti dvitīyayah / "satye ca kusala" iti tritīyayah /
tat punah "satyakausalayam utpadayed" iti margasatyasyotpadanat /
"varjayed" iti duhkhasamudayasatyayor varjanat / "brmhayed" iti
nirodhasatyasya punah punar mrdumadhyadhīmatraklesaprahananīrodhena
brmhanat /

a. i-6 ms.1*b3r, msg,26b3l, p.247a1, d.214a4, n.230a7, ch.367b26
(6) siksapadesu vidyante catasro gatayas trisu /
vivarjayitva dve gati dve gati samudanayet // iti //

anaya gathaya silacittaprajñakhyesu sīksadhīsthanesu
sīksanam sampadānavipadānad, yathasambhavam tatphalabhuta
yas catasro gatayah,

kamadhatāu devamanūsyasamgrhita sugatīr adhisīlasampattīphala,
kamadhatav eva tadanyagatīsamgrhitadhīsilavipattīphala durgatīh,

ruparupyadhatau devagatisamgrhitadhicittaphala urdhvagatih,
traidhatukaparyapanna cadhiprajñaphala nirvanagatih /

etabhyo gatibhya adye dve sugatidurgati varjayitva, uttare dve
urdhvagatinirvanagati samudanayel laukikalokottarabhyam margabhyam
ity etad darsayati //

a. ii ms. 1 *b5r, msg.26b3m, p.247a7, d.214b1 n.230b5, ch.367c7 (7) dve
dvayapratyupasthane eka nirvanagamini /
anupurvopanisadabhinnasambhinnabhavita // iti //

asyam gathayam yathadhisiladhicittasiksayoh prathamayas
canupurvenadhicittadhiprajñasiksadvayopanisadbhavana
pratyupasthanam / madhyamayasa
cadhiprajñadhyanasamvarasamgrhitadhisilasiksa
dvayopanisadbhavana pratyupasthanam / uttamayas caikasya
nirvanopanisadbhavana pratyupasthanam / vyastasamastanam ca
yathasambhavam bhavanam / tad darsayati //

a. ii-1 ms.rb7r, msg.26b3m, p.247b3, d.214b4, n.231a1, ch.367c14
(8) niskaukrtyo bhaved adau pascac ca sukhito yatah /
adyasau sarvasiksanam yatra sikseta panditah // iti //

anaya gaihaya yathadhisilamsiksa avipratisaradyanupurvyā,
uttaropanisadbhavana vartate / tad darsayati //

a. ii-2 ms.2'a1m, msg.26b3r, p.247b4, d.214b5, n.231a2, ch.367c16
(9) yato visodhaye jñanam subhotpattisamanvitah /
madhyasau sarvasiksanam yatra sikseta panditah // iti //

adhicittamsiksaya
bhavanamayavisistakusalamulotpattyadyanupurvyā (sbh ii 348)
uttamasiksopanisattvam darsayati //

a. ii-3 ms.2*a2l, msg.26b4l, p.247b6, d.214b6, n.231a4, ch.367c20
(10) yato vimocayec cittam prapañcam ca nirodhayet /
sresthasau sarvasiksanam yatra sikseta panditah // iti
//

adhiprajñamsiksaya nirvanopanisattvac chresthatvam
darsayati //

a. ii-4-a ms.2*a2m, msg.26b4m, p.247b7, d.214b7, n.231a5, ch.367c23
(11) asuddhigamini pratipat tatha sugatigamini /
adya pratipad ukteyam sa ca niskevala mata // iti //

yathadhisilamsiksa vipadita durgatihetuh, sampadita ca
sugatihetuh, kevalapi ca vinottarabhyam siksabhyam sakyate
sampadayitum / tad darsayati //

a. ii-4-b ms.2*a3m, msg.26b4r, p.248a1, d.215a2, n.231a6, ch.367c26
(12) visuddhigamini pratipan na sarvatyantagamini /
madhya pratipad ukteyam mapi niskevala mata // iti //

yatha madhyama pratipat kamadhatuvairagyavisuddhya visuddhagamini,
urdhvatvavairagyat kamaraganusayasya catyanta [ma phyin pa'i phyir
/ thams cad gtan du rnam par dag par 'gro ba ma yin pa dan / ji ltar mchog
med cin dan po med par 'ba' zig gis 'grub par mi 'gyur ba de ston to //]

a. ii-4-c ms-, msg.26b5l, p.248a4, d.215a4, n.231b1, ch.368a2 (13)
visuddhagamini pratipad ya sarvatyantagamini / srestha pratipad
ukteyam sa naivadvyakevala // [ces bya ba ni /

kham s gsum pa'i 'dod chags dan bral ba dan / bag la ñal yan gtan phyin
pa dan ji ltar mchog de thams cad gtan du 'gro ba yin la / sna ma gñis med
par yan gcig pus 'grub par mi 'gyur ba de ston to //]

a. iil-1 ms.2*a4l, msg.26b5m, p.248a6, d.215a5, n.231 b3, ch.368a5 (14a)
sikseta yo na sikseta ubhau tau panditau matau /

[zes bya ba'i tshigs su bcad pa phyed kyis ni bslab pa gsum po 'di dag la bslab
pa rnams yan dag par slob kyi / log par mi] siksanat
panditalaksanam darsayati /

(14b) sikseta yo na sikseta ubhau tau balasammatau // iti //

uttarardhena mithyasiksanam naiva ca siksanam
balalaksanam darsayati //

a. iil-2 ms.2*a4m, msg.26b5m, p.248a8, d.215a7, n.231b5, ch.368a11
(15) parigrahaparityagad dausthulyapagamat tatha /
pratyaksatvac ca jñeyasya siksadanam tridha bhavet // iti //

yasya grhakatradiparigrhitaparityagad yasya samadhivipaksasya
dausthulyasya prahanad yasya ca catuhsatyalaksanasya
jñeyatattvasya pratyaksikaranad yathakramam siksatrāyam
sampadyate, tad darsayati //

a. iil-3 ms.2*a5m, msg.26b5r, p.248b3, d.215b1, n.231b7, ch.368a16 (16a)
salambananalambanah sukmaudarikasamhitah // iti //

anena gathardhenottamayoh prathamayas ca yathakramam
salambananalambanatvena sukmaudarikatvena prabhedam darsayati //

(16b) samadanapravivekyaghosa-abhogasamhrtah // iti //

uttarardhena prathamamadhyamottamanam yathakramam
pratijñānabhinirhrtatvam kayacittavivekabhinirhrtatvam
paraghosadhyatmayonisomanaskarabhinirhrtatvam ca darsayati //

a. iil-4 ms.2*a6r, msg.26b6l, p.248b6, d.215b4, n.232a3, ch.368a21
(17) eka eka bhavet chiksa sadvitiyapara bhavet /
eka syat satrtiyaiva ta budhah samatikramet // iti //

prathamam ekam kevalam upadarsayati / madhyama tu na vina tam, uttama
na vina te / tabhyas ca samatikramo 'saiksasyarhato veditavyah //

a. iv-1 ms.2*a7m, msg.26b6m, p.248b8, d.215b5, n.232a4, ch.368a24

(18) abhrastasilah siksasu pratijñopagato bhavet /
agarhitasamacarah pañcasthanavivarjitah // iti //

"abhrastasilah siksasv" iti silavan viharatity etad darsayati
/ "pratijñopagato bhaved" iti pratimoksasamvarasamvrtatvam /
"agarhitasamacara" ity acaravipattim / "pañcasthanavivarjita" iti
gocaravipattim / pañcasthanani bhikso agocarah, rajakulam
ghosah panagaram vesas candalakathinam ca / tatra
ghosah suna drastavya / tatrodghosaurabhrikadibhir
abhyastavyam papakarmorabhradivadhah kriyate //

a. iv-2 ms.2*b1l, msg.26b6r, p.249a5, d.216a2, n.232b1, ch.368b4 (19a)
anapattatha vyutthata niskaukrtyo 'tha kaukrtyo / iti //

anumatresv avadyesu bhayadarsitam darsayati / tatra yatha
vyutthata tatha niskaukrtyah, yatha kaukrtyo tathanapatta //

(19b) siksam agamayet tatra pratipadyeta bhavatah // iti //

samadaya siksate siksapadesv iti, etad darsayati //

a. iv-3 ms.2*b1r, msg.26b7l, p.249a7, d.216a3, n.23b3, ch.368b7

(20) pratyakhyanam na kurvita jivitartham na nasayet /
pratipattau sthito nityam pravrttavinayo bhavet // iti //

anaya gathaya caturbhih padair yathakramam dhruvasilatam
drdhasilatam satatakaritam satatavartitam ca darsayati //

a. iv-4 ms.2*b2m, msg.26b7m, p.249b1, d.216a4, n.232b4, ch.368b10 (21a)
pratijñam sodhayet purvam ajivam api sodhayet / iti /

anena gathardhena acarajivavisuddhim darsayati / acarasya hi
pratijñapurvakam acaranam iti pratijñety ucyate /

(21b) antadvayam varjayitva pranidhanam vivarjayet // iti //

kamasukhallikanuyogantatmaklamathanuyogantayoh
svargadipranidhanasya ca vivarjanac chilavisuddhim eva darsayati //

a. v-1-a ms.2*b3m, msg.26b7r, p.249b3, d.216a6, n.232b6, ch.368b15

(22) antarayakaran dharman nabhigrdhyet kathamcana /
cittaksobhakaran dharman utpannan nadhivasayet // iti //

anaya gathaya, indriyaguptadvaratadinam
siksavisuddhyantarayakaranam agunadarsitvenanadhyavasanat /
akusalanam ca kamavyapadavitarkadinam
manahsamksobhakaranam utpannanam anadhivasanena
siksavisuddhim darsayati //

a. v-1-b ms.2*b4m, msg.26b7r, p.249b6, d.216b1, n.233a1, ch.368b20

(23) natilino natisrtah sada supasthitasmrtih /

mulasamantakaih suddham brahmacaryam cared api // iti //

mandakaukrtyasthanakaukrtyavivarjanaya smrtisampramosavivarjanaya

ca nisthakalaprayogakalayor brahmacaryasuddhim paridipayati //

a. v-1-c ms.2*b5l, msg.26b8l, p.249b7, d.216b2, n.233a3, ch.368d
(24) bhaved arabdhaviryas ca nityam drdhaparakramah /
nisevetapramadam ca pañcangam supratisthitah // iti //

samnahaprayogavyavartyaviryataya pañcavidhapramadanisevanataya
ca siksavisuddhivisesam evam darsayati / tatra pañcango
'pramado 'titanagatapratyutpannapurvakalakaraniyasahanucarah //

a. v-1-d ms.2*b6l, msg.26b8m, p.250a2, d.216b4, n.233a5, ch.368c10
(25) bhavet pracchannakalyanas tatha vivrtapapakah /
luhena va pranitena tustah syac civaradina //

(26) alpena vartayed yatram luhenapi ca vartayet /
dhutan gunan samadadyat samartham klesavarjitah //

etabhyam gathabhyam jñātrakamataya
mahecchatasamtustihetubhutayah, tayos ca
mahecchatasamtustyoh siksavisuddhivibandhahetvoh parivarjanena
siksavisuddhim darsayati //

a. v-1-e ms.2*b7m, msg.27a1m, p.250a5, d.216b6, n.233a7, ch.368c15
(27) syad iryapathasampanno matram kuryat pratigrahe /
tadartham kalpitam iryam kuryan naiva kathamcana // iti //

iryapathasampattya paresam akuhanarthaya pratigrahamatrajñātaya ca
yavad brahmacaryavasaj jvitatsthityupakaranopadanac
chiksavisuddhim eva darsayati //

a. v-1-f ms.2*b8l, msg.27a1m, p.250a7, d.216b7, n.233b2, ch.368c19
(28) atmanas ca gunan bhutan na lapen napi lapayet /
tan gunan atha carthitvam nimittena na darsayet //

(29) paresam antikat kuryan noparodhena yacanam /
dharmanopagatam labham labheneha na samcayet // iti //

etabhyam gathabhyam
lapananaimittikatanaispesikatalabhenalabhaniscikirsukataparivarjan
ena siksavisuddhivisesam darsayati //

a. v-1-f-(1) ms.3*a1l, msg.27a2l, p.250b1, d.217a1, n.233b4, ch.368c24
(30) labham naivabhigrdhyeta satkaram ca kathamcana /
drstim ca nabhiniviset samaropapavadikam // iti //

labhasatkaragrddhataya pañcavidhakudrstyanabhinivesatas ca
visuddhivisesam darsayati //

a. v-1-f-(2) ms.3*a1m, msg.27a2m, p.250b3, d.217a3, n.233b5, ch.368c27
(31) lokayatams tatha mantran nirarthan na paramrset /
apartham dharayen naiva utsadam patracivaram // iti //

kudrstihetunam itobahyakakusastranam
pañcopadanaskandhavipratibandharthena lokayatakrtanam

aparamarsatah, labhasatkaragrddhihetos ca
utsadapatracivaradharanasya parivarjanato hetuvisuddhya
siksavisuddhim darsayati //

a. v-1-g ms.3*a2m, msg.27a2r, p.250b6, d.217a5, n.234a1, ch.369a5
(32) grhasthaih sahasamsargam na kuryat klesavardhanam /
aryais tu sahasamsargam kuryaj jñanavisodhanam // iti //

vipaksahetoh pratipaksahetos ca varjanat sevanac ca visuddhim
darsayati //

(33) kuryan mitrakulam naiva sokavyaksepakarakam /
duhkhasya janakan klesan utpannan nadhivasayet // iti //

yatha grhasthaih sahasamsargah sokavyaksepam krtva
klesavivardhano duhkahetuh, yatha caryasamsargo
dukhajanakaklesotpannanadhivasanaya pratipaksahetuh, tad darsayati
//

a. v-1-h ms.3*a3r, msg.27a3m, p.251a2, d.217b1, n.234a4, ch.369a13
(34) sraddhadeyam na bhuñjita kathamcic ca ksatavratah /
pratyakhyanam na kurvita saddharmasya kathamcana // iti //

labhasatkaranabhi-grddheh kudrstyanabhinivesasya ca
sraddhadeyavinipatanena saddharmapratiksepānena cayatyam api
kamadyavasana-kudrstyutpadahetuparivarjanato visuddhivisesam
darsayati //

a. v-1-i ms.3*a4r, msg.27a3m, p.251a4, d.217b3, n.234a6, ch.369a18
(35) paresam skhalite dose anabhogah sukhi bhavet /
atmanah skhalitam dosam jñatva vivrnuyat punah // iti //

paresam ca dosadarsanabhogavivarjanena,
svakusalapaksaviksepasaumanasyotpattya,
atmadosaparijñanaviskaranena ca nirabhimanataya
siksavisuddhim darsayati //

a. v-1-j ms.3*a5r, msg.27a3r, p.251a6, d.217b4, n.234a7, ch.369a23
(36) apattim ca tathapanno yathadharmam prakalpayet /
tathetikarānyesu svayamkari patur bhavet // iti //

apattivutthanatah parebhyas
copasthanaparicaryasvikaranakamataparivarjanato 'pi visuddhim
darsayati //

a. v-1-k ms.3'a6m, msg.27a4l, p.251a8, d.217b5, n.234b2, ch.369a26
(37) buddhanam sravakanam ca anubhavam ca desanam /
sraddho 'vadyadarsi ca nabhyacaksita sarvatha // iti //

sraddhasampattya abhyakhyane cavadyadarsitaya visuddhih
paridipita //

a. v-1-l ms.3*a6r, msg.27a4m, p.251b1, d.217b6, n.234b3, ch.369a29

(38) sugambhiresu dharmesu atarkavacaresu ca /
pauranam agamam tyaktva svadrstim na paramrset // iti //

svayamdrstiparamarsasthayitvaparivarjanato 'pi
visuddhivisesah paridipitah //

a. v-2-a ms.3*a7m, msg.27a4r, p.251b3, d.217b7, n.234b4, ch.369b3

(39) vyavakrstavihari syat prante hi sayanasane /
kusalan bhavayed dharman drdhaviryaparakramah // iti //

kayacittasya vyavakrstataya samadhyanukulasayanasanasevanataya
akusalavitarkavarjitaikantasukladharmabhavanaya
layauddhatyadyupaklesanabhibhavaniatvena ca
susamnaddhaprayogatayadhicittamsiksano payavisesam darsayati //

a. v-2-b ms.3*a8l, msg.27a5l, p.251 b6, d.218a2, n.234b6, ch.369b8

(40) acchandikas chandajatah apradusto vidusanah /
nirmiddhas caiva middhiva kale santo na ca sthitah //

(41) niskaukrtyah sakaukrtyo nihkankso 'tha ca kanksati /
sarvatha sarvada yukto bhavet samyakprayogavan // iti //

abhyam gathabhyarh*

kamacchandavyapadastyanamidhdhauddhatyakawkrtyavicikitsanivaranaparivar
janat kusalaharmacchandikataya kamavidusanena,
kusalapaksaprayogakalyatanimittam ca kale middhanisevanena, cittam
samayatas ca liyamane citte tadasankini va
prasadanianimittamanasikarac chamanavasthitatvena, caragatasya ca prag
apattes tadanadhyacaratah sakaukrtyataya,
uttarottaravisesakanksanataya ca satkrtyasatatyena ca
samyakprayuktasya cadhicittamsiksavisuddhim darsayati //

a. v-2-c ms.3*b1m, msg.27a5m, p.252a3, d.218a6, n.235a3, ch.369b18

(42) nudano bodhanas caiva tatha samyojano 'parah /
naimittikasnehanas ca tatha vilasano 'parah //

(43) nispidanah ca paramah snehanah kalpa ucyate /
kamaragasya janakas tam budhah parivarjayet // iti //

atrastavidhasya vikalpasya maithunaragajanakasyadav arabhya
kramenotpadyamanasya yavan nisthagamanatah parivarjanaya
siksavisuddhivisesah paridipitah /

tatra nudano vikalpo yo rañjaniye vastuny ayonisomanaskarasamprayuktas
cittasya prerakah / bodhano yas tasminn eva vastuni
prabuddharagaparyavasthanasamprayuktah / (sbh ii 366) samyojanas
tasyaiva vastunah paryesakah / naimittikas tasminn eva vastuni
vicitrasubhanimittagrahakah / snehanah prapte tasminn vastuny
adhyavasanasamprayuktah / vilasano yas tasminn eva vastuni
vicitraparibhogabhilasananamukhapravrttah / nispidano yo
dvayadvayendriyasamapattikale / paramasnehanano yo 'sucivipramoksakale //

a. v-2-d-(1) ms.3'b3r, msg.27a6l, p.252b2, d.218b3, n.235b1, ch.369c4

(44) atrptikarakah kamah bahusadharanas tatha /
adharmahetavas caiva tatha trsnvivardhakah //

(45) satam vivarjaniyasca ksipram vilayagaminah /
pratyayesv asritah kamah pramadasya ca bhumayah // iti //

astabhir akarair drste dharme samparaye ca yathayogam
kamanam adinavadarsanena kamacchandaprahanopayam darsayati //

a. v-2-d-(2) ms.3*b4m, msg.27a6r, p.252b4, d.218b5, n.235b3, ch.369c8

(46) karankasadsah kamah mamsapesyupamas tatha /
trnolkasadsas caiva tatha agnisikhopamah //

(47) asivisopamas caiva tatha svapnopamah punah /
yacñalamkarasadsas tatha vrksaphalopamah //

(48a) evam kaman pariñaya nabhigrdhyet kathamcana // iti //

atra purvoktanam astanam atrptikaratvadinam kamesv
adinavanam sarvalokasiddhair upamopanyasair adinavatvam darsayati /
ye namaivam bahusv aviskrtadinavah katham nama tesu
pandito grdhyed iti samdarsanartham /

tatrptikarakah karankasadsatvat / bahusadharana
mamsapesyupamatvat / adharmahetavas
trnolkasadsryenyaktadahanapratyupasthanataya /
trsnvivardhana agnikhadopamataya
trsnasamjananasadharmyena / (sbh ii 368) satam varjaniya
asivisopamataya / ksipram vilayagaminah svapnopamataya /
pratyayasrita yacñalamkarasadsataya / pramadabhumayo
vrksagraphalopamataya //

a. v-3 ms.3*b6r, msg.27a7m, p.253a2, d.219a3, n.236a1, ch.369c22

(48b) saddharmam srnuyan nityam cintayed bhavayed api /

(49) santaudarikadarsi prag bhavanaikantiko bhavet /
vijahya klesadausthulyam prahane ca rato bhavet //

(50) mimamsakah syan nimitte prayogaparamo bhavet /
kuryac ca kamavairagyam rupavairagyam eva ca //

(51) satyabhisamayam kuryat sarvavairagyam eva ca /
drste dharme ca nirvayat tatha upadhi samksayat // iti //

atra laksanapratisamvedyadibhih saptabhir manaskarair
laukikalokottaramargavisuddhya
sopadhinirupadhinirvanaphaladhiprajñamsiksavisuddhih paridipita
/

tatra laksanapratisamvedi saddharmasravanacintanavacanena
paridipitah / adhimoksiko bhavanavacanena / tadadhimuktibhavanatah /
santaudarikadarsi prag iti pravivekyah / bhavanaikantiko bhaved iti
ratisamgrahakah / mimamsakah syan nimitta iti

mimamsamanaskarah / prayogaparamo bhaved iti prayoganisthah /
kuryac ca kamavairagyam rupavairagyam eva ca / satyabhisamayam
kuryat sarvavairagyam eva ceti laukikalokottaraprayoganisthaphalam ca
//

// abhiprayikarthagathanirdesah samaptah //

— Sravakabhumi (Academic edition — see source file header)